Des Sociétés Etrangères qui,
de ses publications, sont priées de
de la Société, 57, Park Street, Calcutta.
Londres, Messrs. Kegan Paul, Trench House, Charing Cross Road.

Anzeige.

Ausländische Gesellschaften welche
d von Bengal mit ihren Publicationen beehrt,
dieselben entweder direct an die Adresse de
Street, Calcutta, oder an deren Agenten in L. Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Ltd., Paternoster Road.
It will flourish, if naturalists, chemists, antiquaries, philologers, and men of science in different parts of Asia, will commit their observations to writing, and send them to the Asiatic Society at Calcutta. It will languish, if such communications shall be long intermitted; and it will die away, if they shall entirely cease."  

Sir Wm. Jones.
### LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Contributors</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bigot, J. M. F.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Catalogue of the Diptera of the Oriental Region, Part II</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Part III</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brühl, P.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes (Tab. III—VI)</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, George, M. B., LL. D., F. R. S., C. I. E.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Materials for a Flora of the Malayan Peninsula, No. IV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Niceville, Lionel de</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Note on the Indian Butterflies comprised in the subgenus Pademma of the genus Euploea</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peal, S. E.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— The Communal Barracks of Primitive Races (Plates I and II)</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prain, D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Noviciæ Indice V. An undescribed Mezoneuron from the Andaman Group</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Notes of Issue. Part II, 1892.

No. I.—Containing pp. 1—132, was issued on June 13th, 1892.
No. II.—Containing pp. 133—236, was issued on July 23rd, 1892.
No. III.—Containing pp. 237—324, with Plates I, II, III, IV, V and VI, was issued on January 24th, 1893.
LIST OF PLATES.

I  Communal Barracks of Primitive Races (Peal).
II  
III  
IV  Aquilegia (Brühl).
V  
VI  
INDEX.
Names of New Genera and Species have an asterisk (*) prefixed.

ACALYPTERICITI, 207
Acanthipeza, 222
" maculifrons, 222
Acanthoneura, 221
" maculipennis, 221
Acanthoneura, 225
" fuscipennis, 225
Acarus, 236
Acemyia, 183
Achanthiptera, 204
Achias, 191, 221
" horsfieldii, 191, 221
" ichneumonea, 191
" oculatics, 191
Achiasice, 191
Acidia, 227
" quadrincisa, 227
" soror, 227
Acinia, 226
" faciestriata, 227
ACIPHORES, 216, 223
Acitica, 227
Aconitum, 272
" Napellus, 271, 272
Acromyia, 155
Actia, 186
Acronana, 148, 149
" seysfasciata, 148, 149
Adepsilidi, 219
Adia, 204
Adrama, 224
" selecta, 222
Agastrodes, 223
" niveitarsis, 223
Agonosoma, 155
Agria, 189, 190
Agromyza, 233
" tristella, 234
AGROMYZIDAE, 232
AGROMYZINA, 232
AGROMYZIDAE, 232
Alcimus, 142
" hospes, 142
" rufibarbis, 143
Allocototia, 139
" aurata, 139
" triangulum, 139
Allograpta, 177
Alphonsea, 4, 124
" Curtisii, 125, 127
* Alphonsea, cylindrica, 125, 127
" elliptica, 125
* " lucida, 125, 126
* Mainayi, 125
* " sub-dehiscens, 125, 126, 127
Alternata, 175
Aminta, 207
Anastrechus, 163
" longirostris, 163
Anaxagorea, 3, 67, 69
" fruticosa, 68
" javanica, 69
" luzonensis, 68, 69
* Scortechinii, 68
" sumatrana, 21
" zeylanica, 68
Ancylosyrpilus, 167, 175
" salvie, 167
Andrenosoma, 149
" sequalis, 148
" cassipes, 149
" formica, 148
" fusifera, 149
ANEMPODIATA, 133
Anaropsis, 191
ANOMALOCERATI, 234
Anona, 2
Anonacea, 74, 85
Anonaceae, 1, 89, 90
Anthomyia, 196, 203, 204, 205, 207
" aliena, 205
" bibax, 204
" bina, 204
" bisetosa, 205
" caudens, 204
" canicularis, 207
" chalcogaster, 203
" detracta, 205
" exigua, 204
" flexa, 204
" illocta, 205
" indica, 205
" indicata, 205
" leucites, 205
" lobalis, 205
" metallica, 202
" nigra, 204
" pero, 205
" quadrata, 204
" tonitrui, 204
Index.

Antomyia, trina, 204
Antomyza, 203, 204, 205
Anthomyzidae, 192
Anthomyzidae, 203
Anthracidae, 159
Anthracides, 159
Anthraciens, 159
Anthracii, 159
Anthracini, 153, 159
Anthea, 159, 160
Anthracidae, 159
Anthracini, 153, 159
Anthea, 159, 160
Aquilegia, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 282, 283, 307, 316, 317, 318, 419, 322
Aquilegia, alpina, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 281, 282, 283, 284, 293, 294, 296, 314, 315, 316, 323
" var. himalaica, 284, 294
" typica, 281, 284, 294, 323
Amalthea, 282, 283, 312
Arctica, 317, 318
Atrata, 277, 279, 283, 287, 288
Aurea, 284, 302, 303
Bauhini, 274, 284, 296
Bernardi, 284, 287
Bertoloni, 275, 276, 277, 279, 281, 282, 283, 284, 290, 295, 296, 307, 313, 314, 323
Brevestyla, 275, 282, 316, 317, 319, 320, 321
Var. leioecarpus, 319
" vera, 319
" caerulea, 277, 278, 282, 318, 319, 320
" typica, 279
Canadensis, 275, 276, 278, 279, 282, 286, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322
" var. Fendleri, 320
" Skinnieri, 320
" typica, 318, 319, 320
" casca, 317
" caucasica, 283, 284, 287
" chrysantha, 282, 318, 319
" dinarica, 275, 284, 287, 299
" discolor, 283, 284
" Ebeni, 275, 277, 278, 283, 284, 287, 289
" Eiseleiana, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 295
" eynensis, 296
" flavescens, 282, 319, 320, 321, 322
" formosa, 277, 279, 280, 282, 317, 318, 319, 321, 322
" var. arcticdela, 319
" caerulea, 320
" chrysantha, 320
" Kamtschatica, 320
" macrantha, 320
" saxicola, 320
" truncata, 320
" vera, 319, 320, 321
" 271, 273, 275, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 304, 305, 306
" Fussii, 284, 302, 303
" Geblea, 254, 302
Aquilegia, glandulosa, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 296, 302, 303, 314, 316, 323
   var. discolor, 302
   var. Gebleri, 284, 303
   var. genuina, 279, 284
   var. jucunda, 284, 302
   sulphurea, 284, 303
   transsilvanica, 284, 303
   typica, 279, 303, 323
   var. glauca, 279, 280, 282, 283, 284, 304
   var. nivalis, 301
   glaucophylla, 287
grata, 276, 277, 284, 285, 299, 315
   Haenkeana, 287, 290
   himalaica, 319
   hybrida, 286, 317, 318
   jucunda, 279, 290, 281, 283, 284, 302, 303, 323
   Karelina, 324
   Kitabeli, 274, 276, 277, 278, 280, 284, 296
   Kunaorensis, 275, 278, 288, 304, 306, 324
   var. suaveolens, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 288, 305
   lactiflora, 283, 284, 310, 315
   leptoceras, 275, 276, 280, 283, 284, 309, 316
   longisepala, 277, 284, 287, 288
   Magellensis, 313
   mandshurica, 282
   var. afghanica, 284, 307, 309
   fragrans, 284, 305, 308, 314, 323
   glauca, 284, 306, 309
   Kunaorensis, 284, 306, 309, 310, 325, 324
   suaveolens, 284, 294, 305, 306, 323, 324

Aquilegia Moorcroftiana, var. subophylla, 284, 307, 309
   typica, 275, 276, 279, 280, 281
   Wallichiana, 284, 306, 309
   Winterbottomiana, 284, 305, 309, 313

nevadensis, 284, 313
nigricans, 275, 277, 278, 279, 280, 283, 284, 287, 288, 290, 291, 296, 323
nivalis, 275, 276, 277, 279, 280, 281, 283, 284, 294, 299, 300, 314, 316, 323, 324
var. paradona, 274, 284, 304, 323
var. saccocentra, 284, 294, 301, 323
olympica, 282, 284, 287
Ottonis, 280, 284, 285, 312
var. Amalite, 285, 313, 315
typica, 285, 313, 315
oxyptala, 285
oxysepala, 275, 276, 278, 279, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 313, 317, 318, 319, 321, 322
var. kansuensis, 284, 285
mandshurica, 284, 285
paraplesia, 284, 287, 290
parviflora, 282, 317, 321, 323
pubiflora, 273, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 306, 310, 314, 315, 323, 324
cunninghami, 284, 311
discolor, 284
humilior, 306
Massuriensis, 284, 311
subnuda, 255, 311
pyrenaica, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 290, 294, 295, 296, 299, 312, 313, 315, 316, 323, 324
decipiens, 290, 296
discolor, 284, 285, 290
genuina, 284, 285
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Aquilegia pyrenaica, var. typica, 278, 279, 280</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; &quot; vera, 299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; Reuteri, 284, 295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; sibirica, 275, 282, 317, 319, 321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; Skinneri, 279, 282, 319, 320, 321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; Sternbergii, 284, 287, 288, 290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; suaveolens, 277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; subalpina, 284, 287, 289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; sulphurea, 284, 302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; thalictrifolia, 274, 276, 277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; 279, 280, 282, 296, 297, 309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; transsilvanica, 279, 284, 302, 303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; trincata, 318, 319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; viridiflora, 279, 280, 282, 306, 317, 321, 323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; viscosa, 274, 275, 276, 277, 282, 283, 284, 296, 315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; var. Einsleiana, 284, 297, 323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; Kitahitii, 285, 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; thalictrifolia, 284, 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; typica, 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; var. alpina, 293, 305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; var. atrata, 284, 288, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; Bernardi, 284, 287, 292, 314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; caucasia, 284, 287, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; dinarica, 284, 289, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; Ekmeri, 284, 289, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; eymensis, 284, 290, 293, 324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; fragrans, 306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; genuina, 278, 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; grandiflora, 305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; Karelini, 274, 275, 283, 284, 288, 293, 316, 324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; longisepala, 284, 288, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; Moorcroftiana, 271, 306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; nigricans, 284, 290, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; olympica, 281, 287, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; oxysepala, 285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; paraplesia, 284, 290, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pubiflora, 301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aquilegia vulgaris, var. pyrenaica, 305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; recticornus, 284, 299, 293, 315, 324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; typica, 274, 275, 276, 278, 279, 280, 284, 287, 289, 290, 292, 313, 316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; varia, 276, 284, 289, 293, 313, 316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; Wallichiana, 306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; &quot; Winterbottomiana, 297</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Arya, 158
" " spinipes, 158
Agyromnæa, 160
" " distigma, 160 |
" " melanisa, 160 |
" " semisecta, 160 |
Agyropsila, 159
Aricia, 203, 204, 205, 207
" " argenta, 203 |
" " insperta, 203 |
" " patula, 203 |
Arina, 208
Artabotrys, 3, 28, 30, 37, 38
" " costatus, 31, 37 |
" " crassifolius, 31, 33 |
" " gracilis, 31, 35 |
" " grandifolius, 30, 31, 38 |
" " Lowianus, 31, 34 |
" " macrophyllus, 31, 37 |
" " Mainyi, 31, 35 |
" " malayana, 121 |
" " obtongus, 31, 33 |
" " oxycarpus, 31, 34 |
" " parviflora, 37 |
" " pleurocarpus, 30, 32 |
" " pleurogyynus, 34 |
" " polygynus, 32, 35 |
" " Scortechinii, 30, 32 |
" " speciosus, 31, 35 |
" " suaveolens, 31, 36 |
" " venustus, 30, 32 |
" " Wrayi, 31, 37 |
Ascia, 166
" " brachystoma, 166 |
Asilide, 159
Asilus, 134, 135, 139, 141, 142, 143, 144, 146, 147, 150, 154, 155 |
" " agilis, 145, 147 |
" " agnitus, 142 |
" " albibarbis, 145 |
" " anicus, 141 |
" " annulatus, 144 |
" " epicata, 146 |
" " appendiculatus, 145 |
" " armatipes, 145 |
" " atratulus, 144 |
" " aurata, 139 |
Index.

Asilus, barbatus, 146
  " barium, 146
  " bengalensis, 145
  " bij dus, 145
  " chinensis, 144
  " claripes, 145
  " congedus, 146
  " contortus, 146
  " debilis, 146
  " ephippium, 145
  " flagrans, 146
  " flavicomis, 145
  " fratemus, 147
  " fusiformis, 146
  " gamoti, 140
  " gobares, 141
  " griseus, 147
  " iamenus, 146
  " javanus, 142
  " latifascia, 146
  " Za£ro, 147
  " limbipennis, 145
  " lineosus, 146
  " loetus, 145
  " longistylus, 147
  " maculatus, 142
  " maculisepora, 145
  " melanurus, 146
  " minusculus, 146
  " misao, 145
  " nigrumystaceus, 145
  " nudipes, 145
  " paterculus, 146
  " penultimus, 146
  " perplexus, 142
  " praeqiens, 146
  " pusio, 145
  " rufibarbis, 145
  " shalumus, 146
  " sundiaicus, 145
  " trifarius, 145

Asthenina, 232
Atomaria, punctiplena, 220
Atomogaster, 204
Atomosia, 148
  " halictides, 148
  " purpurata, 148
Azona, 169
  " volucelloides, 170
Azetia, 204
Azetidae, 203
Baccha, 166
  " amphitha, 166
  " gratiosa, 167
  " maculata, 166
  " pedivelatata, 167
  " sapphirina, 166
  " triporta, 166
  " vittata, 169
Bactrocera, 217
  " fasciatipennis, 217
Bactrocera, maculipennis, 217
Barytrocera, 174
  " inclusa, 174

Bengalia, 195
  " dioclea, 195
  " labiata, 195
  " lateralis, 195
  " melanocera, 195
  " pallens, 195
  " testacea, 195

Besseria, 191
Bibio, 133, 154, 155, 160, 234
  " satyrus, 161
  " sphinx, 159
Bigonicheta, 18
Blainvillia, 203, 220
Blepharelia, 186
  " lateralis, 186
Blepharipa, 181, 182
Blepharipiza, 182
  " indica, 182
  " thermophila, 183

Blepharipoda, 182
Blondelia, 182
Bocagea, 7, 79, 124
  " elliptica, 7
  " hexandra, 82
  " pisocarpa, 89
  " polyarpa, 185
Boisduvalia, 225
  " rutilans, 220, 225

Bombibia, 164
BOMBYLIDE, 153, 159
Bombylius, 163, 163
  " ardens, 162
  " maculatus, 162
  " orientalis, 162
  " pulchellus, 162
  " socius, 162
  " tricolor, 162

Bostra, 191
Borborus, 231
  " punctipennis, 232
Bothria, 182
Brachyglossum, 164
Brachyopa, 217
Byomyia, 201

Callophora, 196, 197, 198, 200
  " fulviceps, 195
  " rufipes, 196

Callipropla, 155
Calobata, 212, 213, 214
  " albimana, 212
  " albitarsis, 212
  " basalis, 212
  " oedens, 212
  " confinis, 212
  " contracta, 212
  " cyanescens, 212
Index.

Calobata, immixta, 212
  " leucopera, 212
  " morbida, 212
  " prudens, 212
  " splendens, 212
  " strenua, 212
  " stylophora, 212
  " vidua, 212

Calobatidae, 211
Caltha palustris, 271, 272

Calypetate, 179

Calyptericti, 178

Camilla, 231
  " myopina, 218
  " robusta, 218

Campylolcheta, 182

Cananga, 12, 39, 40, 41
  " monosperma, 41, 42
  " odoratum, 41, 42

Canaria, 168

Carabina, 214
  " longicollis, 214

Caricea, 205, 206
  " Zephosowa, 206

Carpomyia, 224

Carpomyzidae, 224

Carpomyza, 214, 216, 223

Cartosyrphus, 168
  " pilipes, 168

Carusia, 181

Cataloncle, 175

Catapicephala, 189, 196
  " splendens, 189, 196

Catilia, 187

Celeripes, 236

Celphys, 228
  " fascipes, 228
  " levis, 228
  " obtectus, 228
  " scutatus, 228

Cephalia, 214, 215
  " bicolor, 214

Cephalops, 163

Cerae, 233
  " magnicornis, 233

Cerajocera, 224

Ceratophora, 222
  " capitata, 222
  " citriperta, 222

Ceratia, 165
  " eumenioiides, 165

Ceratia, javana, 165

Ceromasia, 181

Ceyx, 212

Chalcidiomorpha, 137
  " myops, 137

Chiron, 222
  " planidoreum, 222

Chatolga, 182

Cheilopogon, 134

Chelisia, 205

Chelyphora, 223
  " borneana, 223

Chetina, 182

Chetoeora, 208

Chetotena, 182

Chilizina, 210, 232

Chlora, 228
  " clausa, 228

Chloropidae, 228

Chlorops, 223, 233
  " confusus, 233
  " extraneus, 232
  " longicornis, 233
  " nicobarensis, 233
  " sioiatus, 232

Choaides, 149
  " aurigena, 149

Chortophila, 204

Chromatomyia, 219

Chrysomya, 197, 198
  " chrysoidea, 197
  " ducuncelii, 197, 199
  " flaviceps, 197
  " remuria, 197
  " tiffa, 197

Chrysomyza, 228

Chrysosoma, 155

Chrysotoma, 166
  " antiquum, 166
  " baphyrus, 166
  " indiceum, 166

Chrysotus, 157
  " chinensis, 157
  " rostratus, 157

Chylisidae, 229

Chyliza, 229
  " carida, 230
  " histrionica, 229
  " macularis, 230

Chyliquina, 229

Citibozna, 174
  " aurata, 174

Clasiopa, 232
  " albitoris, 232

Clematis sikkimensis, 271

Clemomyia, 207

Cleopha, 229, 233
  " orientalis, 229, 233

Cnocaster, 174

Cnemostoa, 205, 206
  " boops, 206
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index.</th>
<th>331</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Canosia, compressiventris, 206</td>
<td>Cyathocalyx, Maingayi, 28, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; falcata, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; virgatus, 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; grata, 206</td>
<td>Cyathostemma, 2, 8, 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; insurgens, 206</td>
<td>&quot; * &quot; acuminatum, 8, 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; leucospila, 206</td>
<td>&quot; * &quot; Hookeri, 8, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; loeta, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; Scrotchinni, 8, 9, 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; macularia, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; viridiflorum, 8, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; modesta, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; Wrayi, 8, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pulla, 206</td>
<td>Cynomyia, 190, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pumila, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; fortis, 190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; simplex, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; fulviventris, 190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; torrida, 206</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; quadripartita, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colobaea, 208</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; violacea, 190, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pulchellus, 162</td>
<td>Cyrtopogon, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comes spectabilis, 150</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; lepidota, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compsomyia, 200</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; scatophagoides, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; accincta, 200</td>
<td>Dactylicus, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; caruleivirens, 200</td>
<td>Dacus, 209, 217, 218, 221, 224, 226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; dx, 199</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; aenea, 218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; violaceinlentes, 200</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; caudata, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conicera, 234</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; cruze, 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conopilla, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; cylindricus, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conopajus, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; fasciopennis, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conops, 164, 165, 166, 169, 172, 173, 174, 178</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; farrugineus, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; annulatus, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; incisus, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; calopus, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; Klugii, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; erythrocephala, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; limipennis, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; gigas, 174</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; longicornis, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; javanica, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; modesta, 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; nubeculosus, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; nitidus, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pactys, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; umbrosus, 217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; tenellus, 164</td>
<td>Dalmanxia, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; testacea, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; andron, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conopsidii, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; felderii, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conopsidii, 164</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; fumipennis, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conopt, 192</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; fuscus, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consobrina spectabilis, 150</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; grossa, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coprina, 173</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; maculata, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copromyia, 229, 231, 232, 233</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; major, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cordyligastor, 188</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; margiinata, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; fasciculaces, 188</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; myops, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleyluridae, 210, 229</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; pallida, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coriaceae, 234</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; planiceps, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornstasyis, 148</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; saigonensis, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; halictides, 148</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; signatus, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cosima, 194</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; tibialis, 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; micasa, 194</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; DANAIRE, 241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pinangiana, 194</td>
<td>Dasyllis, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; varia, 194</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; gigas, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Creophilas, 179</td>
<td>DASYMASCHALON, 43, 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cossotocnema, 187</td>
<td>Dasyyna, 229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; javana, 187</td>
<td>Dasyneura, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; Crumomyia, 232</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; caudata, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cryptoceres, 234</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; tau, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cucurbitaceae, 41</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; zonata, 221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curtoneura, 196</td>
<td>Dasydogon, 134, 135, 136, 188, 139, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; pruniosa, 196</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; albonotatus, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyathocalyx, 2, 28, 30, 38, 41</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; ambyron, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; &quot; Cyathocalyx, 2, 28, 30, 38, 41</td>
<td>&quot; &quot; aphrises, 134</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Dasypogon, apicalis, 136
  " apiformis, 134
  " aurata, 139
  " balbilus, 135
  " bidius, 146
  " cerco, 134
  " chinensis, 140
  " damius, 134
  " decretus, 135
  " dorsalis, 134
  " duz, 136
  " echelus, 135
  " hypason, 134
  " imberbis, 135
  " inopportunus, 135
  " lanatus, 135
  " libo, 135
  " nigricauda, 134
  " otacilius, 135
  " pekinense, 134
  " polynotus, 135
  " proelis, 135
  " pulcifer, 134
  " rhoyn, 135
  " scataphagoides, 135
  " sinense, 136
  " sordidus, 134
  " subauratus, 134
  " sura, 135
  " trimelas, 134
  " virines, 134
  " volatus, 134

Dasypogonidae, 133
Dasypogonina, 133
Degeeria, 182
  " albipes, 182
Delia, 204
Delphinium, 272
  " comptoncarpum, 271
  " Napellus, 271
  " persicem, 271
Desmos, 43
  " chinensis, 45
  " cochin-chinensis, 44
Dexia, 187, 188, 189
  " chloe, 188
  " divergens, 187
  " extendens, 187
  " festiva, 187
  " javanensis, 187
  " lepida, 187
  " macropus, 187
  " munda, 187
  " subcompressa, 187
Dexide, 187
Dexilla, 187
Dexine, 187, 188

Dialineurn, 154
Diaphorus, 158
  " avenus, 158
  " delegatus, 158
  " mandarinus, 158
Diadea, 213
Didea Ellenzieleri, 175
  " macquarti, 167
Dietria, 187
  " albonotatus, 134
Diopsida, 215
Diopsis, 215, 216
  " apicalis, 216
  " attenuata, 215
  " beseuth, 216
  " circularis, 215
  " dalmannii, 215
  " discrepans, 215
  " dubia, 216
  " graminicola, 216
  " kleenunixe, 215
  " indica, 215
  " latimana, 215
  " lativola, 215
  " quinqueguttata, 215
  " sulfaica, 215
  " sykesi, 216
  " villoo, 216
  " vestuwoodii, 215
Dispyros frondosa, 7
Diplogaster, 204
  " nigricauda, 204
Diptera, 133
Dipterocarpee, 1
Disciflore, 1
Discocerina, 232
Discopyaga, 281
  " pelagica, 231
  " punctipennis, 231
Disepalum, 1, 3, 69
  " anomalum, 69
  " longipes, 69
Ditomogaster, 220
  " xanthomera, 220
Doleschalla, 189
  " nigra, 189
  " picta, 189
Dolichocera, 210
Dolichopode, 155
Dolichopus, 157, 158, 239
  " alligatus, 158
  " collectus, 158
  " electus, 158
  " fusciptennis, 158
  " nitens, 156
  " ziczac, 158
Dorbinia, 186
Doria, 152
Drepananthus, 3, 38
  " pruniferus, 38, 39
  " ranulus, 38, 39
Drepananthus, stenopetala, 119
Drosophila, 231
" insulana, 231
" lineata, 231
" nigrita, 231
Drosophilidae, 231
Dryomyza, 209
" maculipennis, 209
Dryomyzine, 208
Dryope, 209
Dryso, 230
" lispoidea, 230
Duvaucelia, 179, 191
" bicincta, 179, 191
Dryope, 208, 211, 220
" decora, 218
Dryopeis, 148
Echinomyia, 180
" brevipennis, 180
" flavopilosa, 180
" javana, 180
" litothrix, 180
" platymena, 180
" rufo-analis, 180
" sacontala, 180
" tepens, 180
" varia, 180
Egeria, 204
Egle, 204
Elachigaster, 220
" albitarsis, 220
Elasmocera, 138
Ellipta, 2, 24
" costata, 24, 26
" cuneifolia, 24, 25, 28
* glabra, 24, 26
* leptopoda, 24, 25
" nervosa, 25, 27
* parvijora, 56
* pumila, 24, 27
" undulata, 56
Elophilus, 169, 172
Emphysomera, 139
" conospoides, 139
" femorata, 139
" nigra, 139
" nigritemorata, 139
" peregrina, 139
" spathulata, 139
Empide, 154
Empis, 155
Endoiasymyia, 168
" indiana, 168
Enicita, 214
Eniconcerca, 220
" fenestralis, 220
Enicoptera rufoventris, 222
Enicopus, 214
Ensina, 226
" guttata, 226
" reticulata, 226

Entomobile, 179
Ephedrinidae, 230
Ephedrina, 230, 232
Epicea, 155
Epidesmia, 227
Eraz, 134, 144
" curtiatus, 144
" rufoventris, 144
" sinensis, 144
Erigone, 181
Eriozona, 175
Eristalinus, 169
Eristalis, 165, 168, 169, 171, 172, 173, 231
" asepws, 170
" assimnus, 170
" albibasis, 171
" amphicrates, 168
" andremon, 170
" antidotus, 170
" argyrocephalus, 170
" arvorum, 169
" barbatus, 171
" bengalensis, 169, 172
" cerealis, 169
" chalcopygus, 170
" chrysopygus, 168
" cognatus, 169
" curvipes, 171
" dentipes, 170
" errans, 168
" esterus, 170
" flavofasciatus, 168
" javanus, 170
" laetus, 170
" macquarti, 168
" maxima, 170
" multifarius, 170
" niger, 169
" nitidus, 171
" obliquus, 169
" ogrotris, 175
" orientalis, 169
" pallinervis, 170
" proserpina, 169
" quadrilineatus, 169
" quadrirstriatus, 170
" quadrivittatus, 169
" quinquefasciatus, 171
" quinquelineatus, 171
" quinquestriatus, 169
" sinensis, 169
" singularis, 171
" solitus, 170
" sugens, 169
" tarsalis, 170
" tomentosus, 170
" transpositus, 171
" ursinus, 171
" varipes, 168
" centralis, 171
Index.

**Eristalis, vestitus**, 169
  **vilus**, 169
  **vinctorum**, 170
  **violaceus**, 170
  **zonalis**, 168

**Eristalomyia**, 169, 171
  **fo**, 171
  **orientalis**, 171
  **picta**, 171

**Eristicus**, 144

**Ernestia**, 181

**Estheria**, 187

**JSzeto**, 225, 227
  **(Trypeta) mutica**, 225

**Eumeros**, 173

**Eumerosyrphus**, 167
  **indianus**, 167
  **indicus**, 167

**Eumerus**, 172
  **albifrons**, 173
  **aurifrons**, 172
  **indica**, 173
  **macrocercus**, 173
  **nicobarensis**, 173
  **splendens**, 173

**Eumezoneuron**, 130

**Euphemia**, 203

**Euploea**, 237, 238, 240, 243, 245
  **apicalis**, 242, 244
  **augusta**, 244
  **burmeisteri**, 244
  **crassa**, 241, 244
  **erichsonii**, 238, 241, 243, 244, 245
  **granti**, 241
  **harrisi**, 245
  **hopei**, 245
  **illustris**, 241, 244
  **imperialis**, 244
  **indigofera**, 244
  **klugii**, 238, 239, 240, 243, 244, 245
  **kollari**, 237, 241, 242, 213, 244, 245
  **linnaei**, 238
  **macculluani**, 244
  **masoni**, 241, 244
  **midamus**, 238
  **pembertonii**, 244
  **regalis**, 244
  **scherwillii**, 244
  **sinicola**, 238, 239, 240, 242, 243
  **uniformis**, 244
  **(Pademema) erichsonii**, 241
  **klugii**, 240, 241
  **kollari**, 241
  **sinicola**, 240
  **(Stidtopla) harrisi**, 245

**Eupriscina**, 239

**Eupolyalthia**, 51

**Eupterymyia**, 207

**Eupteromyia, trivittata**, 207

**Eurhina**, 234

**Eurigaster**, 155, 156
  **emprescens**, 185
  **languida**, 185
  **musoides**, 185
  **subferrifera**, 185

**Eurybalpus, 218
  **testaceus**, 218

**Euthycera**, 211

**Exogaster**, 191

**Exoprosopus**, 159, 160
  **albicincta**, 159
  **audouinii**, 160
  **aurantiaca**, 159
  **bengalensis**, 159
  **binotata**, 159
  **brahna**, 159
  **chrysolampis**, 159
  **doryca**, 159
  **flavofasciata**, 159
  **fuscipennis**, 160
  **javana**, 159
  **pennipes**, 159
  **sphinx**, 159

**Ezorista**, 186
  **fasciata**, 186

**Fabricia**, 180

**Fannia**, 207

**Faurellia**, 180

**Faustra**, 181

**Felicia**, 203, 205

**Ferovia**, 235
  **spinifera**, 236

**Fueomyia**, 229, 233

**Gastrodea**, 179

**Gastrophilus**, 178

**Gastrophyllus**, 178
  **bengalensis**, 178
  **equi**, 178

**Gastrus**, 178

**Gaustellia**, 178

**Gauzania**, 209
  **recta**, 209

**Geomyza**, 232
  **laticosta**, 232
  **spuria**, 232

**Geomyzidae**, 231

**Geomyzine**, 231

**Gomphrhus**, 178

**Gonia**, 179, 182
  **atra**, 179
  **bicincta**, 179
  **dioclea**, 195
  **dotata**, 195
  **indica**, 180, 182
  **javana**, 180
  **javania**, 179
  **minuta**, 180
  **antrodes**, 180
  **rutilialis**, 180
Index.

Hybos, gagatinus, 155
Hybotide, 154
Hydrellide, 230
Hydrochus, 157
Hydromyzus, 230
Hydrophoria, 203, 205
Hydrotaea, 203

" chaleogaster, 203
" solennis, 203
Hylenia, 205
Hyperalonia, 159, 160

" audomii, 160
" fuscipennis, 160
" anomaeus, 160
" tantalus, 160
Hyperechia, 148

Hypocera, 234
Hypoceride, 234
Hypodermina, 178

Idia, 192, 193, 194

" bangalensis, 193
" bicolor, 194
" bivittata, 114
" cineta, 194
" discolor, 193
" flavipennis, 193
" flavipes, 193
" fulvipes, 194
" lateralis, 194
" limbipennis, 194
" mandarina, 193
" marginata, 194
" melanostoma, 193
" metallicus, 193
" nigricauda, 194
" obsota, 192
" quadrimalaculata, 194
" quadrinotata, 193
" simplex, 194
" tenebrosa, 194
" testacea, 193
" tripartita, 194
" unicolor, 194
" varia, 194
" xanthogaster, 193
" xanthogastera, 193

Imatisma, 172

" orientalis, 172
Isania rothneyi, 242
" sinhalae, 240
Ischyrosyrphus, 167, 175

" sive, 167
" tigerinus, 167
Isomeria, 179
Isopyrum, 316

" bitemrnatum, 316
" grandiglumus, 316, 323
" microphyllum, 316, 323
Istotheta, 182
Itamus, 147

Itamus, dipygus, 147

" fratermus, 147
" griseus, 147
" latro, 147
" loricatus, 147
Jurinea, 179
Jurinia, 179

" indica, 179
Kentia, 41, 103
Keratocera, 230
Kingstonia, 4, 128

" nervosa, 128
Lampria, 149

" senec, 150
" auribarbis, 149
Lamprogaster, 219, 226

" basituta, 219
" divisa, 219
" flavipes, 219
" frasenfeldi, 219
" glabra, 219
" gottata, 219
" marginifera, 227
" punctata, 219
" sexvittata, 227
" transversa, 219, 227
" truncata, 219
" vittata, 219
" zonata, 219
Laphria, 148, 149, 150

" abscessa, 152
" senec, 150
" alternans, 150
" auraeola, 153
" barbicrura, 153
" basifera, 151
" basigutta, 151
" bipartita, 151
" blumei, 153
" chrysotelus, 152
" cinquifera, 152
" claripennis, 151
" colorata, 150
" completa, 152
" composita, 152
" constricta, 152
" crassipes, 149
" cyanea, 150
" detecta, 152
" dura, 152
" diversa, 153
" elegans, 150
" elva, 152
" fervens, 150, 153
" flavifacies, 151
" fulvicrura, 153
" fusifera, 149
" futilis, 153
" gigas, 149
" gravipes, 153
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index</th>
<th>337</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Laphria hirticornis</strong>, 148</td>
<td><strong>LEPTAPODIDÆ</strong>, 211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>histrionica</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>Leptogaster</strong>, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>horrida</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>levis</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ignobilis</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>macilentus</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>imbellis</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>marion</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>inaurea</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>nutillus</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>incivilis</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>simplex</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>interrupta</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>tricolor</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>javana</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>varipes</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kollari</strong>, 149</td>
<td><strong>viticiosus</strong>, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>latero-punctata</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>LEPTOPODIDÆ</strong>, 211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>lepida</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>Leptopus</strong>, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>leucoprocta</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>Leucophora</strong>, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>leucopraetia</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>Leucozona</strong>, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>melania</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>Limonphora</strong>, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>mulleri</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>bengalensis</strong>, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>notabilis</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>macei</strong>, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>orcus</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>Limosia</strong>, 204, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>partita</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>Linnemya</strong>, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>plana</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>titan</strong>, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>producta</strong>, 150</td>
<td><strong>Liépe</strong>, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>radicalis</strong>, 161</td>
<td><strong>assimilis</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>reinwardti</strong>, 150</td>
<td><strong>dilatata</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>radis</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>gabra</strong>, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>scapularis</strong>, 150</td>
<td><strong>hyalipennis</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>semifusa</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>micobarensis</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sevomera</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>orientalis</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>seticornia</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>sinensis</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>shatamna</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>tetraestigmata</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>signatipes</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>vittipennis</strong>, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sobria</strong>, 151</td>
<td><strong>Lithorhynchus</strong>, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>solita</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>Lochites</strong>, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>spectabilis</strong>, 149, 150</td>
<td><strong>testaceus</strong>, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>splendida</strong>, 149</td>
<td><strong>Lomacantha</strong>, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tophius</strong>, 153</td>
<td><strong>Lonchomera leptopoda</strong>, 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>triangularis</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>Lonchopaltus</strong>, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unifascia</strong>, 152</td>
<td><strong>Longina</strong>, 213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>vulcanus</strong>, 161</td>
<td><strong>LONGINIDÆ</strong>, 211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Laphridæ</strong>, 147</td>
<td><strong>LOXOCERIDÆ</strong>, 210, 229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Laphrina</strong>, 147</td>
<td><strong>Lozonervus</strong>, 215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Laphyctis</strong>, 138</td>
<td><strong>decora</strong>, 218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>stigmaticalis</strong>, 138</td>
<td><strong>Lucilia</strong>, 196, 197, 198, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Lasiphatheia</strong>, 175</td>
<td><strong>abdominalis</strong>, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>annamese</strong>, 175</td>
<td><strong>bengalensis</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Latreillia</strong>, 181, 182</td>
<td><strong>brevigaster</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pomatia</strong>, 181</td>
<td><strong>carnulifrons</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Lauzania</strong>, 229</td>
<td><strong>chalybea</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>curvinervis</strong>, 229</td>
<td><strong>cureula</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>deterrens</strong>, 229</td>
<td><strong>cyanea</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>diaedema</strong>, 226</td>
<td><strong>defixa</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>encera</strong>, 229</td>
<td><strong>devisa</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>nigropunctata</strong>, 229</td>
<td><strong>dux</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rugiventris</strong>, 229</td>
<td><strong>ezimia</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>LAUXANIDÆ</strong>, 228</td>
<td><strong>flavicauliprata</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Laxenecerca</strong>, 148</td>
<td><strong>flaviceps</strong>, 197, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>albibarbis</strong>, 148</td>
<td><strong>flavidipennis</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>flavibarbis</strong>, 148</td>
<td><strong>indicis</strong>, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Lecanipa</strong>, 182</td>
<td><strong>indica</strong>, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Lentiphora</strong>, 233</td>
<td><strong>lacta</strong>, 200</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| **Leopoldius**, 164 | **leonardi**, 200
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Lucilia</th>
<th>leucodes, 200</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ligurriens, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>orientalis, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paronina, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>phella, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>philippensis, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>pinguis, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>polita, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>porphyrina, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>rectineris, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ruficeps, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>serenissima, 190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>temperata, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>trita, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>virinae, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vittata, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lycastris</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>albipes, 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lycia</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydella</td>
<td>181, 182, 185, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lucagus, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Machareoa</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macrochira</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macrosoma</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macrotoma</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>helvetorii, 213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magnolia</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maira</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>anae, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>cambodgiensis, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>elegans, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>hispidella, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>nigrithorax, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>nycthemera, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>paria, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>producta, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>scapularis, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>spectabilis, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>tuberculata, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malacosome</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshamia</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>potana, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masicera</td>
<td>181, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>albescens, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ciliipes, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>elongata, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>incivica, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>longiseta, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>niveiceps, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>rubriventris, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>tenuiseta, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vicaria, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medina</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megacephali</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megachetum</td>
<td>229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megaglossa</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megapollon</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megaspis</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>chrysopogus, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megaspis</td>
<td>crassus, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>errans, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Megistogaster</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>costatus, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>fusciplennis, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>imbratus, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meigenia</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ciliata, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lastriata, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meiogeyne</td>
<td>virgata, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melanomyla</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melanophora</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melanostoma</td>
<td>175, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>orientalis, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>univittata, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melina</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melinda</td>
<td>106, 197, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>metilia, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melithreptus</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melitobius</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melius</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>bancanum, 105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>cylindricum, 102, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>elegans, 103, 111, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>fulgens, 101, 102, 104, 111, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>glaucum, 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>hypoglaucum, 102, 106, 107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kentii, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lanuginosum, 103, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>latifolium, 103, 105, 106, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>var. ovoida, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>typica, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>listecafoium, 101, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>macranthum, 102, 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Mainayi, 103, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>mallumbium, 102, 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>moliissimum, 105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>monospermum, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>parviflorum, 102, 107, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>piscicarpum, 103, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>prismaticum, 103, 109, 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>pyramidal, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>rubiginosum, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sphaerocarpum, 102, 107, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meriania</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mericia</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merodon</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>albisastatus, 171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>varicolor, 171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mesogramma</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mesographt</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mesorhaga</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>torquata, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metallia</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metopia</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Metopina</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mesoneuron</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Index.

*Mezoneuron, andamanicum, 130, 131
  " cucullatum, 130
  " enneaphyllum, 130
  " glabrum, 130
  " pubescens, 130
  " sumatranum, 130
Mezzettia, 4, 128
  * Curtisi, 129
  " Herbeyana, 129, 130
  " leptopecta, 129
Michogaster, 215
  bambusarium, 215
Michotamia, 148
  " analis, 148
  " annulata, 148
Micramptoma, 173
Microcera, 163
  " Curtisi, 129
  " Herveyana, 129, 130
  " leptopoda, 129
Michotamina, 148
  " analis, 148
  " annulata, 148
Micrampoma, 173
Microcerus, 164
  " stipites, 164
  " sumatranus, 164
Micropezia, 213, 214
  " fragilis, 213
Microstylum, 136
  " amoyense, 136
  " apicalis, 136
  " basirufum, 136
  " bicolor, 136
  " brevifuscatum, 136
  " brunnipenne, 136
  " crytopygum, 136
  " eximium, 137
  " flaviventer, 136
  " hemorrhoidale, 137
  " incoptus, 137
  " indutum, 137
  " nigricauda, 134
  " nigrom, 137
  " nitidiventris, 137
  " spinisia, 136
  " vestimentum, 137
  " vicc, 137
Midas, 133
  " rusiformis, 133
Midaside, 133
Milesia, 165, 166, 168, 171, 172, 173
  " gigas, 165
  " limbipennis, 165
  " macularis, 165
  " meyeri, 165
  " reinwardtii, 165
  " verpoides, 165
Miliusa, 4, 123
  * campanulata, 124
  " longipes, 123, 124
  " macrocappa, 124
  " macrocera, 124
  " mollis, 124
  " Roxburghiana, 123, 124
  " tristis, 124
MIliusia, Wallichiana, 123
Miliusle, 3, 90
Mimegralla, 213
  " birmanensis, 213
Minettia, 210
  " signata, 210
Mitrephora, 3, 23, 79, 86, 87, 89, 90
  " excelsa, 23
  " macrophylax, 86, 87
  " Maingayi, 86
  " Prainii, 86, 88
  " reticulata, 86, 87, 88
  " setosa, 81
  " Teysmanni, 86
  " Thorellii, 87
  " vandeli, 87
Mitrephore, 3, 90
Mochterus, 147
  " patruelis, 147
Moncon, 50
  " canangoides, 57
  " laterflorum, 59
  " sumatranum, 58
Morella, 190, 196
  " affixa, 190, 196
Morina, 188
  " chloë, 188
Mosiulls, 2:8
Mufetia, 197
Muling, 166, 175, 210
  " serratus, 175
Musca, 155, 175, 188, 192, 193, 196, 197, 198, 200, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 217
  " abdominailis, 200
  " adumbrata, 202
  " affixa, 190
  " albina, 203
  " anula, 202
  " chalybea, 199
  " cinerea, 183
  " cinalesina, 203
  " clavia, 202
  " cornula, 199
  " confixa, 201
  " convezifrons, 202
  " corvina, 202
  " crus, 224
  " dejza, 199
  " determinata, 202
  " difficilis, 201
  " dioecleia, 195
  " divisa, 199
  " domestica, 202
  " dotata, 195
  " duz, 199
  " eutoniata, 203
  " exomma, 201
  " forruginosus, 217
  " fuscipennis, 188
Musca, hortensia, 202
   » hortulana, 202
   » humilis, 202
   » induta, 190, 202
   » infusa, 188
   » jejuna, 195
   » lauta, 200
   » ligurriensis, 200
   » mediana, 202
   » meticus, 186
   » munda, 201
   » nebulo, 202
   » niceysynamma, 202
   » perlsa, 201
   » pheltopia, 199
   » pinguis, 200
   » planiceps, 202
   » porphyrina, 198
   » requa, 201
   » remuria, 197
   » ruhfrons, 202
   » spercularis, 203
   » scroscissima, 199
   » temperata, 199
   » tijata, 197
   » tivta, 199
   » varia, 186
   » varicolor, 201
   » ventroba, 202
   » virens, 200
   » vividianua, 200
   » xanthomelas, 202
Muscalce, 192
Muscej, 192
Museina, 192, 193, 196, 205
   » quadrinotata, 193
Myna, 197
Myantia, 207
Mycactia, 291
Mycocephala, 205
Mydris, 205
Mydas, 133
Mydasiidae, 133
Mydasii, 133
Mydasina, 133
Mydina, 203, 205
Myennis, 220
Myobia, 185
   » nigripes, 185
   » robusta, 185
Myocera, 187
Myochrysa, 187
Myodina, 220
Myodine, 216
Myoleca, 227
Myopa, 178
   » cineta, 178
Myopella, 178
Myophora, 190
Myophora, duvaucelii, 190]
   » fulviceornis, 190
Myophthiria, 235
   » reduvioides, 235
Myopicte, 178
Myopina, 178
Myristica Pinlaysoniana, 104
Myrmecomya, 214
Neeoa, 186
Nectarinus, 175
Nectarius, 175
Nematozeroa, 158
Nemoroxa, 181
   » bicolora, 182
Nemorilla, 182
Nemotetus, 133, 154, 158, 160
Nerea, 231
Neria, 211
Neriades, 211
Nerina, 204
Nerius, 211, 214
   » duplicatus, 211
   » fuscipennis, 211
   » fuscus, 211
   » indica, 211
   » incurmis, 211
   » lineolatus, 211
Nirnomyia, 255
Nitellia, 201
Noctua, 223
   » latiuscula, 223
Nothymbus, 211
   » longihoraz, 211
Notiphila, 230, 232
   » albiventeris, 230
   » chinsis, 230
   » ciliata, 230
   » dorsopunctata, 230
   » fusata, 230
   » immaculata, 230
   » indica, 230
   » peregrina, 230
   » radinula, 230
   » sinensis, 230
Nusa, 118
   » equidiale, 148
   » formio, 148
Nyctcribia, 236
   » ferrari, 236
   » hopei, 236
   » jenynsii, 236
   » minuta, 236
   » royiit, 236
   » sykesii, 236
Nycteribile, 234, 236
Nycteridine, 224, 226
Olbia, 210
Ochromyia, 195, 198
   » bicolora, 195
   » fasciata, 195
   » fulveaees, 195
Index.

Ochromyia, javana, 195
" jenunia, 195
" quadrinotata, 195
Ochropleurum, 186
" javanum, 186
Ochthera, 231
" rotundata, 231
Ocyphe, 179
Ocyptera, 191
" bicolor, 191
" fusceipennis, 191
" umbrifennis, 191
Ocypteridae, 176, 191
Ocyptidae, 191
Oestracidae, 177
Oestridae, 177, 178
Oestrus, 178
Olfersia, 235
" longipalpis, 235
" spinifera, 236
Olmna, 232
Ommatius, 130
" androcles, 140
" argyrochirius, 140
" aurata, 139
" cheninnes, 140
" compeditus, 139
" conopoides, 139, 140
" coryphe, 140
" despectus, 140
" diapor, 140
" francolai, 140
" fulvivius, 140
" graciliis, 140
" hequele, 140
" impeditus, 140
" inextricatus, 140
" insularis, 141
" leucochone, 139
" minor, 140
" nanus, 140
" noctifer, 140
" pennus, 140
" pictipennis, 140
" pintquis, 141
" plathymentes, 139
" rubicondus, 141
" rubipes, 140
" signinipes, 140
" spathulata, 139
" spinibarbis, 140
" suffusus, 141
" taeniomerus, 144
Onodont, 203
Oodigaster, 183
Ophira, 203
" congressa, 203
" nigra, 204
" riparia, 204
Oplogaster, 205
Osmium, 186
Oxina, 220
Oxycephala, 218
" pictipennis, 218
Oxigraphidae, 272
Oxymitra, 3, 97, 100
" affinis, 98
" basiafolia, 110
" biglandulosa, 98, 100
" calycina, 98, 99
" cacceciformis, 99, 100
" filipes, 97, 98, 99
" glauca, 97, 98, 101
Oxymitrae, 90
Ozyxina, 226,
Oxyphora, 223
" malaica, 223
Padeuma, 237, 238, 239, 243, 244
" apiacis, 242
" augusta, 242
" burmeisteri, 242
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Pademna, crassa, 241</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, dharna, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, erichsonii, 241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, grantii, 241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, Allustris, 241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, imperialis, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, indigofera, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, kollari, 241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, macecellandi, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, masoni, 241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, pembertoni, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, regalis, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, sherwillii, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, sinhalti, 240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pademna, uniformis, 242</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, cephalicus, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, chinensis, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, confinis, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, externo-testacca, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, fuscus, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, innotabilis, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, javanus, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, rubritarsatus, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, rufibarbis, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, rufo-ungulatus, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodicus, westermanni, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodorus, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philodorus, nigrosetosus, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phora, 232, 234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phanaeus, 189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phorididae, 234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phorbia, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phorella, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phorocera, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phorosia, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phrynia, 185, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pharyx, 181, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phthiria, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phthiria, gracilis, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phthirididae, 230, 231, 234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phuliculae, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, 242, 243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, abscissus, 243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, armatus, 243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, albitarsis, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, alborcittatus, 242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, cinctus, 227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, decorra, 218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, irratora, 220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, orientalis, 220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, punctiplena, 220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, rigida, 220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piptocera, superba, 220</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Index.

 Platystoma, xanthomera, 220
 Plazemya, 201
 Plithomyia, 198
 " eminmelania, 198
 Poqonosoma, 149
 " beccarii, 149
 " stigmatica, 149
 Polilopus, 155
 Pollenia, 201
 " munda, 201
 " reflectens, 201
 Polyathia, 3, 28, 40, 41, 49, 53, 64, 97
 " aberrans, 51, 63, 64
 " andamanica, 50, 53, 56, 57
 " argentea, 97
 " beccarii, 52, 65
 " bullata, 51, 64
 " cinnamomea, 52, 66
 " clavigera, 51, 60
 " congregata, 51, 55, 61
 " acuta, 93, 100
 " dubia, 96
 " dumosa, 50, 52
 " elliptica, 65
 " fruticosa, 21
 " Hookeriana, 50, 57
 " hypogea, 51, 62
 " hypoleuca, 50, 52, 53
 " Jenkinsii, 50, 54, 56, 57
 " Korinti, 51
 " Kunstleri, 50, 55
 " lateriflora, 51, 58
 " macrantha, 50, 54, 6
 " macrophylla, 58, 90
 " macropoda, 51, 60, 61
 " magilatiora, 50, 54
 " obtusa, 51, 63
 " Eloonga, 51, 65, 78
 " pocophylla, 52, 66
 " pulchra, 50, 55
 " var. angustifolia, 55
 " pycnantha, 52, 67
 " sclerophylla, 51, 59
 " Scortechini, 50, 56
 " simiarum, 50, 58, 59
 " var. parvifolia, 58
 " subcordata, 51, 64
 " suberosa, 52
 " sumatrana, 50, 53
 " Teymannii, 86
 Polychytra, 182
 Polytetes, 235
 " lyra, 235
 "$ spasmar, 235
 Polystodes, 215
 Popovia, 3, 21, 28, 88, 89, 90, 97
 " ajinis, 92
 " Beddomiana, 93
 Popowia, fodiola, 91, 93
 " fusca, 91, 94, 95
 " Helferi, 91, 93
 " Hookeri, 91, 97
 " Kurzii, 89, 91, 96, 97
 " nervifolia, 27, 28, 91, 95
 " nitida, 21, 91, 92, 97
 " parvifolia, 97
 " punci/ora, 91
 " parakensis, 91, 94
 " pisocarpa, 90
 " rufula, 92
 " tomentosa, 91, 95
 " velutina, 91, 94
 Porphyrops, 157, 158
 Priomerus, 108
 " fasciatus, 108
 Proctachantus, 143
 Promachus, 141, 143
 " albopilosus, 141
 " amonea, 141
 " aniceps, 141
 " bifasciatus, 142
 " felinus, 142
 " goboens, 141
 " heteropterus, 141
 " inornatus, 142
 " leucoparens, 142
 " maculatus, 142
 " marci, 141
 " metamyygus, 142
 " nicobarensis, 141
 " orientalis, 141
 " palliipennis, 141
 " rufinisetacea, 141
 " testaceipes, 141
 " viridiventris, 141
 " vitulata, 142
 Prosyhogaster, 219
 " chelonothonus, 219
 Pseuduvaria reticulata, 87
 Peila, 210
 " apicalis reticulata, 87
 " cruciata, 222
 Psilides, 229
 Psilinae, 210, 229
 Psilcephala, 154
 " indica, 114
 Psilomyda, 210
 " indica, 14
 Psilomyia, 210
 " indica, 14
 Psilopa, 231
 Psilopoda, 155
 " aneus, 155
 "$ allectans, 157
 "$ alliciens, 157
 "$ apicalis, 156
 "$ appendiculatus, 156
 "$ armillatus, 156
 "$ bislectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
 "$ bisectum, 156
Psilopodius, celestis, 156
" clarus, 156
" collucens, 157
" conicorns, 156
" crinicornis, 156
" cupido, 156
" deflectans, 157
" derelictus, 157
" elegans, 156
" filatus, 157
" floricornis, 156
" fuscopeppanatus, 156
" illiciens, 157
" leucopogon, 156
" nitens, 156
" obscuratus, 157
" patellatus, 157
" posticus, 156
" prolectans, 157
" proliciens, 157
" pusillus, 156
" robustus, 156
" setipes, 156
" subnotatus, 156
" tenebroeus, 157
" villipes, 157
" vittatus, 156
Psilopus, 155
" globifer, 155
Pterogenia, 219
" dayak, 219
" flavipennis, 219
Pterospilus, 155
" bicolor, 155
Ptilona, 227
" brevicornis, 227
" dunioli, 227
" notabilis, 227
" stemaculata, 227
Pupipara, 234
Purpurella, 178
Putrellidae, 234
Pyramidanthus, 103
" macrantha, 111
" rufa, 110, 111
Pyrellia, 200
" confixa, 201
" dihdens, 201
" exempta, 207
" perfixa, 201
" regiza, 201
" sirah, 201
" stella, 201
" violacea, 200
Pyrophora, 175
Ramburia, 186
Ranunculaceae, 270, 271, 273, 316
Ranunculus Sphaeranthes, 272
Raphinia, 155
Raphis, 189
" elongata, 189
Raymondia, 236
" huberi, 236
" kollari, 236
Reaumuria, 179
Rhadinonyxia, 221
" orientalis, 221
Rhaphium, 157
" dilataturn, 157
Rhedia, 179
" atra, 179
Rhengia, 172
Rhinia, 193
" fulvipes, 193
" testacea, 193
Rhopalocarpus, 69
Rhynchospora, 192
Rhysomyzae, 179, 191
Rhoa, 222
" confinis, 222
" erubus, 222
" lanceolata, 222
" nor, 222
Rivellia, 221
" persicae, 221
Roesellia, 185
Rohrella, 203, 205
Rutilia, 187
" angusticarinata, 187
" flavipennis, 187
" nitens, 287
Sageraea, 2, 6, 7
" elliptica, 7
" Hookeri, 7
Salpincraea, 241
" erichsonii, 241
" gratius, 241
" illustris, 241
" klugii, 241
" masoni, 241
Sapromyzidae, 229
Sarcophaga, 189, 190, 196
" aliena, 189
" emigrata, 190
" indicata, 190
Sarcophaga, javana, 189
  lineatocollis, 189
  princeps, 189
  recupera, 190
  rugicoris, 189
  rufipalpis, 190
  sericea, 190
  taeniocata, 189
  tenuiiapalpis, 189
Sarcophagidae, 188
Sarcophagineae, 188
Sarcophaga, 190
  alba, 190
Sargus, 229
Saropogon, 135
  scalare, 135
Satyra, 158
Scaptomyza, 231
Scatophaga, 208, 210, 220, 224, 226, 227
Scatophagidae, 207
Scatophagina, 207, 208
Schonmyza, 205
Schonastes, 219, 226
  cinctus, 227
Sciapus, 155
Sciomyza, 208
  orientalis, 208
  propinqua, 209
  repleta, 208
  reticulata, 209
  terminalis, 209
Sciomyzidae, 210
Sciomyzina, 208, 210
Screeva, 175
  scutellaris, 176
Scyaticus, 138
  degener, 139
  vertebratus, 138
Scyomyzidae, 229
Senogaster, 172
  lutescens, 172
Senometopia, 186
Senopterina, 218
  arena, 218
  balavensis, 218
  flavipes, 218
  labialis, 218
  marginata, 218
  zonalis, 218
Sepedon, 210
  arenaces, 211
  crishna, 211
  ferruginosus, 210
  javanensis, 210
  plumbeius, 211
Sepsidae, 211, 214
Sepsis, 214
  bicolor, 215
  complicata, 214
  indica, 214
  lateralis, 214
  monostigma, 215
  nitens, 214
  trivittata, 214
  viduata, 215
Servilla, 180
Sicus, 178
Silbomyia, 188
  funipennis, 188
  fusciennis, 188
  inixa, 188
  micans, 188
Simosyrphus, 161, 175
  planifacies, 167
Sisyropa, 182
Sitarea, 224
Sotieria, 185
Somomya, 197, 198
  atriaces, 198
  birmanensis, 197
  cornelocincta, 197
  cornelocincta, 198
  cyaneocincta, 198
  dives, 198
  fuscoocincta, 197
  infumata, 197
  melanorhina, 198
  nebulosa, 198
  nitidifacies, 198
  obscura, 197
  pachysoma, 198
  pavo, 197
  picturifacies, 197
  rubiginosa, 197
  versicolor, 197
  zanthomera, 198
Sophia, 187
Sophira, 223
  concina, 222
  venusta, 223
Spallanzania, 179
Spariglossum, 164
Spathipsilopus, 155
  globijer, 155
Spatigaster, 175
Spagiosoma, 175
Spharoevora, 231
Spherocheraeidae, 234
Sphegina, 168
  macrodona, 168
Sphenella, 226, 227
  indica, 227
  sinensis, 227
Sphigea, 165
  flavifacies, 165
  fulvipes, 165
  fuscocosta, 165
Sphizimorpha, 165
Sphizosoma, 164
Index.

Sphizosoma, anchorata, 165
Sphaerophoria, 177
" bengalensis, 177
" indiana, 177
Sphyracephala, 216
" hearseiana, 216
Spilogaster, 203, 205
" albiceps, 205
" leucocerus, 205
" pruinatus, 205
Stelechocarpus, 2, 4, 5
" Barakol, 4, 5, 6
" nitidus, 4, 5
Stenopetalon, 43
Stichopogon, 133
" albicapillus, 138
" niconborensis, 138
Stictoplea, 237
" barrisi, 215
Stomorrhina, 193
" bicrinita, 193
" quadrinotata, 193
Stomoxis, 192
" calcitravus, 192
" flaripennis, 192
" labiatrix, 192
" plurinotatus, 192
Stratiomys, 166
Streblis, 234, 236
Streblina, 234, 236
Strumata, 233
" conformis, 223
Stylophora, 225
" zonata, 225
Syllia, 208, 209
Sylvia, 209
Symaphoncura, 201
" caprina, 201
Symulocnus, 147
" zanthopus, 147
Symicrosia, 192
Syntipha, 173
" orientalis, 173
" rufijacies, 173
Syrphile, 164
Syrphide, 164
Syrphine, 164
Syrphus, 165, 166, 167, 168, 189, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 177, 191, 210
" alternans, 175
" avicornus, 169
" assimilis, 176
" balticus, 175
" confrater, 176
" constrictus, 176
" constriptus, 176
" corollae, 176
" coronandellus, 176
" crotomea, 176
" crumaceus, 176
" Syrphus, crassus, 168
" cyathifer, 177
" divertens, 177
" duplex, 177
" ericetorum, 167
" erythropygus, 175
" fascipennis, 175
" heterogaster, 177
" incisuralis, 167
" impressus, 175
" javanus, 176
" lunatus, 176
" macropterus, 177
" megacephalus, 168
" mundus, 176
" neocinclus, 175
" neglectus, 176
" oryctes, 175
" opimus, 176
" orientalis, 177
" orsus, 176
" pedius, 176
" planifacies, 167
" pleuralis, 177
" quadriramosus, 169
" quinquemaculosus, 169
" rufofuscus, 176
" salivus, 167
" scutellaris, 176
" serarisis, 176
" splendens, 177
" striatus, 176
" triligratus, 175
" trilimbatus, 175
" univittatus, 177
" viridaceus, 176
" zonatus, 168
" Syrphus, 163
" cremenoides, 163
" cophineus, 163
" palistoides, 163
" tipuloides, 163
" Tachina, 179, 180, 181, 183, 183, 185, 186, 187
" adusta, 184
" aceris, 186
" alta, 184
" atriventris, 184
" beeltzebub, 186
" bombyxoides, 184
" ciliipes, 181
" cinerea, 183
" convicrens, 183
" dorsalis, 184
" errans, 183
" fasciata, 184
" flavipennis, 183
" fulva, 184
" grandis, 184
" imbraculata, 188
Index.

Tachina, imbuta, 186
" indica, 182
" tinocerus, 184
" javana, 180, 184
" litanthbras 180
" macularis, 183
" mellea, 183
" metallica, 183
" molitor, 184
" mundu, 183
" nigricornis, 183
" nigricentris, 183
" nitida, 184
" ophirica, 185
" orbata, 184
" orientalis, 184
" patans, 183
" psamathia, 181
" pyrifrons, 183
" salvia, 184
" sobria, 184
" subcinerea, 184
" sugens, 183
" thermophila, 182
" tricincta, 184
" umbrosa, 184
" viridinlaurea, 183

Tachinable, 179
Tachinaride, 179
Tachinide, 179
Tachydromyia, 155
Tachydromynae, 154
Tzwiaptera, 213
" albimana, 213
" amena, 213
" cinereipennis, 213

Taermarya, 173
Tanipoda, 212
" caligata, 212
" cubitalis, 213
" luteilabris, 213
" strenua, 212

Tanyaerie, 211
Tanyaepizea, 211, 214
Teleopsis, 216
" breviscopium, 216
" fulviventris, 216
" longiscopium, 216
" sykeii, 216

Temnocera, 174
" violacea, 174

Tephitia fessata, 224

Tephritidae, 216, 223
Tephritis, 200, 214, 217, 220, 221, 224, 228, 229, 232
" asteria, 226
" brahma, 226
" fasciventris, 226
" puriti, 226
" violacea, 200

Tephritoidi, 216

Tepritis, 232
Tecrellia, 224
Tetanocera, 211
" discalis, 211
Tetanocerida, 210
Tetanocerine, 210
Tessara, 214
" compressa, 214
Thalictrum manduanum, 271
" var rufum, 271

Thelaira, 187
Thelidomyide, 211, 214
Themara, 221
" amplea, 221
" hirtipes, 221
" maculipennis, 221
" ypsilon, 221

Theramyrë, 188
Thereva, 154, 173, 179
" albina, 154
" bigoti, 154
" cylindrica, 154
" indica, 154
" lateralis, 154
" niyella, 154
" nivaria, 154
" persera, 154
" preceedens, 154
" sequa, 154
" sequens, 154

Theravide, 153
Therobia, 178
" abdominalis, 178

Thrypocera, 186
" setinervis, 186

Tigridemyia, 167
Tigridiamyia, 167
Tigridomyia, 167

Tümia, 228

Tolnerus, 147
" agilis, 147
" nicobaricus, 147

Tozonevra, 209
Tozophora, 163
" javana, 163
" uzula, 163

Trynia, 203

Trinaria, 159
Trineura, 232, 234
" peregrina, 232

Trineure, 231
Trineurides, 234

Trivalvaria, 97
Trivomorpha, 182

" indica, 180, 182

Trollius, 271
" lasus, 272
" palustris, 271
" 172
" sinensis, 172
Trypaneæ, 141, 142, 143, 220, 224, 226
  agnita, 144
  albipilosus, 143
  albo-rosatus, 141
  amorges, 141
  apicalis, 143
  apicola, 144
  bifasciata, 143
  bifasciatus, 142
  calanus, 144
  confinis, 143
  contracta, 144
  duvauceli, 143
  externo-testacea, 143
  flavipilosa, 143
  fusca, 142
  heteropterus, 141
  innotabilis, 142
  inserea, 144
  javana, 143
  leucopogon, 144
  maculatus, 142
  maculipes, 144
  marci, 141
  orientalis, 141
  pallipes, 141
  parvula, 141
  rubrata, 143
  rubrata, 143
  rufo-punctatus, 143
  sagittifera, 144
  telica, 144
  testaceipes, 141
  univentr, 144
  varipes, 143
  viridicrur, 141
  westermanni, 143

Trypeta, 222, 224, 225, 226, 227
  acrostacta, 224
  antiqua, 225
  alta, 224
  basilis, 224
  capitata, 222
  contraria, 225
  crass, 224
  cylindrica, 225
  ferruginea, 225
  fessata, 224
  incisa, 224, 225
  melaleuca, 224
  mixta, 225
  modesta, 224
  mutica, 225
  obsoleta, 224
  quadricornia, 227
  reinhardtii, 224
  rudis, 224
  sinensis, 225
  sinica, 224
  stella, 225
  tubifera, 224

Trypetæ, 224
  vag, 224
  violacea, 224

Trypetida, 223

Trypetideæ, 216

Trypetinæ, 216, 223

Trypoderma, 178
  abdominalis, 178

Tubicalyx, 130

Ulidia, 228
  anea, 228
  clausa, 228
  divergens, 228
  fulviceps, 228
  melanophila, 228

Ulilide, 227

Ulilina, 228

Uplona, 3, 40, 42, 49, 111
  amherstiana, 45
  biglandulosa, 45
  cucullata, 45
  fetish, 44
  melaleuca, 45
  crinita, 43, 48
  Desyniasphaera, 43, 47
  " var. Blumei, 47
  "
  " desmantha, 43, 48
  " Desmos, 43, 44
  " discolor, 43, 44, 45, 47
  " var. bracteata, 45
  " " lavigata, 45
  " " latifolia, 45
  " " pubescens, 45
  " " pubijora, 45
  " dumosa, 43, 45
  " Dunaliæ, 43, 45
  " fulva, 44
  " grandiflora, 17
  " latifolia, 105
  " leptopetala, 42
  " Lesertiana, 45
  " longiflora, 43, 46, 47
  " macrantha, 111
  " macrophylla, 76
  " mesnyi, 64
  " odorata, 40, 42
  " pedunculosa, 44
  " pyrantha, 48, 67
  " Roxburghiana, 45
  " simiarum, 58
  " sphero-carpa, 108
  " stenopetala, 43, 49
  " suaveolens, 37
  " subcordata, 65
  " undulata, 45
  " virgata, 29

Unoneæ, 2, 8, 90

Urellia, 226
Urophora, 226, 227
  " fasciata, 226
  " tenuifolia, 226
  " vittithorae, 226
Uvaria, 2, 8, 11, 23, 24, 74, 79
  * andamanica, 13, 21
  " astrosticta, 13, 23
  " aurita, 15
  " azillaria, 42
  " Burmahol, 6
  " canangioidea, 57
  " cordata, 17
  * Curtisii, 12, 19
  " dioica, 124
  " dulcis, 12, 14, 15
  " elegans, 21, 111
  " elliptica, 7
  " excelsa, 13, 22
  " flava, 18
  " fracta, 42
  " fulgens, 104
  " gigantea, 74
  " grandiflora, 14, 17
  " Hamiltoni, 12, 13, 14
    var. Kurzii, 14
  " heterocarpa, 23, 26
  " kirsuta, 12, 18
  " javana, 15
  " Lorep, 12, 13
  " latifolia, 105, 106
    var. ovoida, 106
    * ovicala, 106
Uvaria, tripetala, 122
  " velutina, 18
  " Vogelii, 90
  " zeylanica, 40
Uvarie, 2, 7, 8, 90
Valonia, 223
  " complicata, 223
Ventricamula doryca, 159
Vidalia, 225
  " impressifrons, 225
Volucella, 163, 174, 188, 190, 196, 201
  " aurata, 174
  " mutata, 174
  " nubeculosa, 174
  " obesa, 174
  " opalina, 174
  " peleterii, 174
  " trifurciata, 174
Voria, 183
Winthemia, 182, 186
Xarnuta, 209
  " leucotelus, 209
Xiphandrium, 157
Xiria, 221
  " antica, 221
  " obliqua, 221
Xylopia, 3, 107, 111, 112
  " caudata, 113, 117
  * Curtisii, 113, 116
  " dicarpa, 113, 114
  " elliptica, 113, 117
  " ferruginea, 114, 120
  " florae, 114, 116
Zenillia, 186
Zigemula flavipennis, 219
Zona, 200
" violacea, 200
Zoobice, 179, 234

Zoobide, 234
Zoobide, 234
Zoomy liability, 235
Zygsenula, 219
I.—Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula.—By George King, M. B.,
LL. D., F. R. S., C. I. E., Superintendent of the Royal Botanic
Garden, Calcutta.

No. 4.

As explained in No. 1 of these papers, I was unable to take up the
Natural Family of Anonaceae in its natural sequence. Having now
been able to work it out, I present my account of it to the Society.
Another of the Thalami floral families (Dipterocarpaceae) still remains to be
worked out before beginning the Disciflorae. In the present paper
I have followed, for the most part, the arrangement of tribes and the
limitations of genera adopted by Sir J. D. Hooker in his Flora of
British India; and in most of the instances where I have not done
so the fact has been noted.

Order IV. Anonaceae.

Trees or shrubs, often climbing and aromatic. Leaves alternate,
extipulate, simple, quite entire. Flowers 2- rarely 1-sexual. Sepals 3,
free or connate, usually valvate, rarely imbricate. Petals 6, hypogynous,
2-seriate, or the inner absent. (Flowers dimerous in Disepalum). Stamens
many, rarely definite, hypogynous, closely packed on the torus, filaments
short or 0; anthers adnate cells extrorse or sublateral, connective pro-
duced into an oblong dilated or truncate head. Ovaries 1 or more, apo-
carpous, very rarely (Anona) syncarpous with distinct or agglutinated stigmas, style short or 0; ovules 1 or more. Fruit of 1 or more, sessile or stalked, 1- or many-seeded, usually indehiscent carpels. Seeds large; testa crustaceous or coriaceous; albumen dense, ruminate, often divided almost to the axis into several series of horizontal plates; embryo small or minute, cotyledons divaricating.—Distrib. Tropics of the Old World chiefly; genera about 45 with 500 or 600 species.

Tribe I. Uvarie. Petals 2-seriate, one or both series imbricate in bud. Stamens many, close-packed; their anther-cells concealed by the overlapping connectives. Ovaries indefinite.

Sepals imbricate; trees or shrubs.

Flowers small, globular, scarcely opening; often uni-sexual and from the older branches or trunk; ovules 6 to 8, or indefinite.

Trees; flowers 1-sexual; ovules many; torus conical or hemispheric ... ...

Trees or shrubs; flowers unisexual or hermaphrodite; ovules 6 to 8; torus flat ...

1. Stelechocarpus.

Sepals valvate; climbers.

Flowers small, mostly hermaphrodite; petals incurved, ovules 6 to 8; torus flat ...

Flowers usually large and from the leafy branches, petals spreading; torus flat.

Flowers 2-sexual; ovules many ...

2. Sageraea.

Flowers 1- or 2-sexual; ovules solitary, rarely 2 ...

3. Cyathostemma.

Flowers 2-sexual; ovules many ...

4. Uvaria.

Flowers 1- or 2-sexual; ovules solitary, rarely 2 ...

5. Ellipeia.

Tribe II. Unioneæ. Petals valvate or open in bud, spreading in flower, flat, or concave at the base only; inner subsimilar or 0. Stamens many, close-packed; their anther-cells concealed by the overlapping connectives. Ovaries indefinite.

Flowers trimerous.

Petals conniving at the concave base and covering the stamens and ovaries.

Ovaries 1-3, many-ovuled; peduncles not hooked ...

6. Cyathocalyx.
Ovaries many, 2-ovuled: peduncles hooked ...
Ovaries many; ovules 4 or more;
peduncles straight ...

7. Artabotrys.

Petals flat, spreading from the base.
Ripe carpels indehiscent.

Ovaries many; ovules 4 or more;

8. Drepananthus.

Ovaries 2-6, 1-seriate on the ventral suture ...


Ovules 1-2, basal or subbasal...

10. Unona.

Ripe carpels follicular ...

11. Polyalthia.

Flowers dimerous ...


Tribe III. Mitrephoræ. Petals valvate in bud, outer spreading; inner dissimilar, concave, connivent, arching over the stamens and pistils, (divergent in some Mitrephoras). Stamens many, (few in Orophea), closely packed; anther-cells (except in Orophea) concealed by the overlapping connectives. Pistils numerous (few in some Oropheas).

Inner petals clawed.

Inner petals connivent in a cone, but not vaulted ...


Inner petals vaulted,

Stamens about 6, Milinoid; inner petals longer than the outer ...

15. Orophea.

Stamens numerous, Uvarioid; inner petals not longer or very little longer than the outer ...


Inner petals not clawed.

Flowers globose; petals subequal ...

17. Popowia.

Flowers elongate; inner petals much shorter than the outer ...

18. Oxymitra.

Tribe IV. Xylophææ. Petals valvate in bud, thick and rigid, connivent; the inner similar but smaller, rarely 0.

Outer petals broad; torus convex ...

19. Melodorum.

Outer petals narrow, often triquetrous;
torus flat or concave ...

20. Xylopia.

Tribe V. Miluææ. Petals valvate in bud, the
outer sometimes very small like the sepals. Stami
mens often definite, loosely imbricate; anther-
cells (except in Phceanthus) not concealed by
the connectives. Ovaries solitary or indefinite.

Ovaries indefinite.

Sepals and outer petals similar and minute;
inner petals very large, often cohering by
their edges.

Ovules 1 or 2: stamens numerous,
quadrates, with broad truncate
apical processes concealing the
anther-cells from above ... 21. Phceanthus.

Ovules 1 or 2, rarely 3 or 4; stamens
few or numerous, compressed, the
apical process of the connective
compressed, not broad or truncate,
and not concealing the anther-
cells from above ... 22. Miliusa.

Petals larger than the sepals, often saucete
at the base, subequal or the inner smaller 23. Alphonsea.

Ovaries solitary.

Outer petals valvate, inner imbricate ... 24. Kingstonia.

All the petals valvate ... 25. Mezzettia.

1. Stelechocarpus, Blume.

Trees. Leaves coriaceous. Flowers dioecious, fascieled, on the old
wood. Sepals 3, small, elliptic or orbicular, imbricate. Torus conical.
Stamens indefinite; connective dilated, truncate. Ovaries indefinite,
ovoid; stigma sessile; ovules 6 or more. Ripe carpels large, berried,
globose, 4-6-seeded.—Distrib. Species 3 or 4, all Malayan.

Leaves pellucid-punctate ... ... ... 1 S. punctatus.

Leaves not pellucid-punctate.

Flowers of both sexes alike ... 2 S. nitidus.

Male flowers smaller than the female ... 3 S. Burahol.

1. Stelechocarpus punctatus, King n. sp. A tree 20 to 30 feet
high: young branches slender, cinereous-puberulous, becoming glabrous.
Leaves membranous, minutely pellucid-punctate, elliptic-ovate, shortly
acuminate, slightly narrowed in the lower fourth to the rounded sub-
oblique base: upper surface shining, glabrous except the pubescent
impressed midrib; lower surface shining, paler than the upper, sparsely
puberulous or glabrous, the reticulations minute and distinct: main
nerves 12 to 14 pairs, bold and prominent on the lower, slightly impres-
sed on the upper, surface: length of blade 7 to 10 in., breadth 3 to 4 in.; petiole 1.5 to 2 in., stout, pubescent. Male flowers in several-flowered fascicles from woody tubercles on the trunk, pedunculate: buds turbinate, nearly 5 in., in diam.; peduncles 1 to 1.5 in. long, stout, thickened upwards, ebracteolate, puberulous. Sepals very coriaceous, rotund, concave, conjoined at the base, spreading, rugose, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. Petals very coriaceous, rotund, concave, glabrous; the outer 3 puberulous outside; the inner three smaller than the outer, quite glabrous, otherwise like them and all of a dark brownish colour. Anthers sessile, flat, the cells elongate on the anterior surface, the back striate: apex without any appendage from the connective. Female flowers and fruit unknown.

Perak; King’s Collector, No. 7183.

Although female flowers and fruit of this have not yet been found, I describe it as a new species of Stelechocarpus without any hesitation. Its male flowers have exactly the facies of those of S. Burahol, Bl.; but they are larger. They, however, differ as to shape of petals; the leaves of this species are distinctly pellucid-punctate (while those of S. Burahol are not) and they are broader and have slightly more nerves than those of S. Burahol. When boiled, the flowers of the two have exactly the same peculiar sweetish smell.

2. Stelechocarpus nitidus, King, n. sp. A tree 30 to 60 feet high; all parts glabrous except the inflorescence: young branches darkly cinereous, slender. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces shining, very minutely scaly, the midrib and nerves deeply impressed on the upper, bold and prominent on the lower; the reticulations distinct on both: main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, curved, sub-ascending, inter-arching within the edge: length of blade 6 to 9 in., breadth 1.8 to 3.25 in., petiole 0.35 in. Male flowers in many-flowered fascicles from tubercles on the trunk, pedicellate; buds turbinate; flowers when open probably nearly 1 in. in diam.: pedicels stout, thickened upwards, 1 to 1.5 in. long, scurfy-puberulous, each with several sub-rotund glabrous bracteoles mostly near its base. Sepals very coriaceous, shortly oblong, obtuse, concave, spreading, conjoined at the base, puberulous or glabrescent, warted externally. Outer 3 petals much larger than the sepals and somewhat larger than the inner 3 petals, rotund, concave, very coriaceous, glabrous, with scurfy warts externally near the middle: inner 3 petals coriaceous, rotund, blunt, cucullate, glabrous. Female flowers like the males, stamens none: Ovaries very numerous, obscurely 3-angled, adpressed-sericeous. Torus hemispheric. Ripe carpels broadly ovoid, blunt, 2-5 in. long, 1.75 in. in diam., puberulous, minutely warted; pericarp thick, fleshy. Seeds about 8 in 2 rows, flattened, 1.25 in. long, and .5 in. thick.
Perak; in dense forest at low elevations, King’s Collector, Nos. 7629 and 8224.

This species has the flowers of both sexes alike. The carpels of this species are much larger than those of S. Burahol, Bl.; and its leaves are more thickly coriaceous and shining, the nerves and midrib being much more depressed on the upper and prominent on the lower surface.

3. **Stelechocarpus** Burahol, H. f. and T. Fl. Ind. 94. A tree 20 to 60 feet high; young branches slender, dark-coloured, glabrous. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, acute or very shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous, shining, the reticulations minute and distinct, the lower with minute black dots, the upper with very minute scales; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, sub-ascending, prominent, inter-arching 2 in. within the margin; length of blade 5 to 8 in.; breadth 1·75 to 2·75 in.; petiole 3 to 9 in. **Male flowers** much smaller than the female (only about 4 in. in diam.), in fascicles of 8 to 16 from minutely bracteolate woody tuberces from the branches and trunk, pedicellate; the pedicels slender, ebracteolate, tomentose, from 3 to 7·5 in. long. **Sepals** coriaceous, triangular, spreading. **Petals** much longer than the sepals, oblong, sub-acute, warted, pubescent inside; authors with obtuse terminal, dilated, 2-lobed apical appendages from the connective; ovaries 0. **Female flowers** three times as large as the males, and on similar pedicels; calyx not persistent; corolla as in the male. **Ovaries** numerous, on an ovoid-conic torus, oval or obovate, the outer surface compressed, the inner with a vertical ridge and adpressed, pale hairs; stigma sessile, minutely lobed. **Fruit** on stout peduncles 2 to 3 in. long, thickened upwards. **Ripe carpels** few, shortly stalked, globose, obovate, about 1·5 in. long, and 1·25 in. in diam.; when young puberulous, verruculose, afterwards nearly smooth; pericarp pulpy, coriaceous externally. **Seeds** 4 to 6, large, oval, sub-compressed, sub-rugose. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 47. **Uvaria** Burahol, Blume Bijdr. 14; **Florae Javae** Anon. 48, t. 23, and 25 C.; Scheff. in Nat. Tijdsch. Ned. Ind. XXXI, 5.

Singapore; Lobb. Distrib. Java.

There is sometimes a remarkable difference in the length of the petioles in this species, some of those on the same specimen being three times as long as others.

2. **Sageraea**, Dalz.

Trees. **Leaves** shining, and branches glabrous. **Flowers** small, axillary or fascicled on woody tuberces, 1-2-sexual. **Sepals** orbicular or ovate, imbricate. **Petals** 6, imbricate in 2 series, nearly equal, usually orbicular, very concave. **Stamens** 6-21, imbricate in 2 or more series,
broadly oblong, thick, fleshy; anther-cells dorsal, oblong; connective produced. Ovaries 3-6; style short, stigma obtuse or capitate; ovules 6 to 8, on the ventral suture. Ripe carpels globose or ovoid, stalked.—

Distri. Species 6, tropical Asiatic.

A genus closely allied to Bocagea, St. Hilaire, but differing from that in having its sepals and petals much imbricate instead of valvate; in bearing more ovules, and more seeds in its ripe carpels; in its anther-cells being more lateral and not so entirely dorsal as in Bocagea, and in the apical process of the connective being truncate. The flowers of Sageraea are small and the sepals and petals are very concave; and in these respects, as well in the comparative fewness of the seeds in their ripe carpels, they diverge from those of typical Uvaria. Hooker filius and Thomson (in their Flora Indica), Bentham and Hooker (in their Genera Plantarum), and Baillon (in his Histoire des Plantes, Vol. I, 202, 281) retain Sageraea as a genus,—an example which I would have followed without any hesitation had not Sir Joseph Hooker united it with Bocagea in his Flora of British India. The extreme imbrication both of the sepals and petals appears to me however, in spite of Sir Joseph Hooker's more recent view, so insurmountable an argument against its reduction to a genus in which both these sets of organs are very distinctly valvate, that I adhere to the earlier view that Sageraea should remain distinct and be put in the tribe Uvarie.

1. Sageraea elliptica, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 93. A large tree; all parts glabrous except the ciliate petals; young branches rather stout, angled. Leaves coriaceous, narrowly oblong, acute (obtuse, when very old); the base narrowed, obtuse or minutely cordate, oblique: both surfaces shining; main nerves 14 to 16 pairs, spreading, faint; length 8 to 12 in., breadth 2·25 to 3·5 in.; petiole 15 in., very thick. Flowers monoeccious, solitary and axillary, or fascicled on tubercles on the larger branches, small, red; pedicels 25 in. long, with several basal and medial bracts. Sepals small, semi-orbicular, glabrous, ciliate. Petals thick, ovate-orbicular, concave, tubercular outside, glabrous, the edges ciliate, 25 in. long; the inner smaller than the outer. Stamens 12 to 18, the connective sub-quadrate at the apex; anthers extrorse. Ovaries in female flower about 3, glabrous; ovules about 8. Ripe carpels sub-sessile, globose, glabrous, 1 in. in diam., seeds several. Sageraea Hookeri, Pierre Flore Forest. Coch-Chine t. 15. Bocagea elliptica, H. f. and Th. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 92; Kurz F. Flora Burma, I, 50. Uvaria elliptica, A. DC. in Mem. Soc. Genev. v. 27; Wall. Cat. 6470, 7421. Diospyros? frondosa, Wall. Cat. 4125.

Burmah to Penang.

An imperfectly known species, badly represented in collections.
3. **Cyathostemma**, Griffith.

Scandent shrubs. *Flowers subglobose in di- or tri-chotomous pendulous cymes from the old wood* (flowers dimorphous in sp. 3.) *Sepals* 3, connate, hisrate. *Petals* 6, 2-seriate, short, sub-equal, their bases fleshy, all valvate at the base, the tips imbricate. *Torus* flat, margin convex. *Stamens* many, linear; *anthers* sub-introrse; *process* of connective oblique, incurved. *Ovaries* many; *style* cylindric, glabrous, notched; *ovules* many. *Ripe carpels* oblong-ovoid, many-seeded.

The petals in this genus are so unmistakably imbricate in estimation, that I remove it from the tribe *Unonea* to *Uvaria*. The ripe carpels moreover much resemble those of some species of *Uvaria*. Of the five species described below, three are quite new. The first (*C. viridiflorum*) is the plant upon which Griffith founded the genus; while the fourth has been hitherto referred to *Uvaria* under the specific name *U. parviflora*.

**Flowers** uniform and hermaphrodite.

**Flowers** in more or less elongated pendent cymes

Leaves oblong-lanceolate or oblanccolate;
inner petals contracted at the base . . . . 1. *C. viridiflorum*.
Leaves obovate-elliptic to obovate-oblong;
petals not contracted at the base . . . . 2. *C. Scortechinii*.
Flowers in stem-fascicles of 10 to 14, or in axillary pairs; leaves with pubescent midribs . . . . . 3. *C. Wrayi*.
Flowers in 2- or 3-flowered extra-axillary or leaf-opposed fascicles or cymes:
leaves quite glabrous . . . . . . . . 4. *C. Hookeri*.
Flowers dimorphous, the females with a few abortive anthers . . . . . . . . 5. *C. acuminatum*.

1. **Cyathostemma viridiflorum**, Griff. Notulae IV, 707: Ic. Pl. IV, t. 650. Scandent (?) the young branches thin, glabrous, dark-coloured when dry. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblanceolate, apiculate; the base slightly narrowed, minutely cordate; both surfaces rather dull; the upper glabrous except the minutely tomentose midrib; the lower darker, puberulous on the midrib and 8 to 10 pairs of rather prominent spreading main nerves; length 4'5 to 7'5 in., breadth 1'5 to 2 in., petiole 2 in. *Cymes* dichotomous, on peduncles several inches long from warty tubercles on the older roughly striate branches, few-flowered, corymbose, minutely rusty-tomentose, with an oblong bract at each bifurcation and another about the middle of each pedicel. *Flowers* 5'5 in. in diam. *Sepals* broadly cordate, spreading or sub-reflexed. *Petals* acute, the base contracted especially in those of

Eastern Peninsula; Griffith. Penang; Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No 36.

A species known by only a few imperfect specimens. According to Griffith, the wood of this species resembles that of a Menisperm. Kurz gives this as a native of the Andamans; but I have seen no specimen from those islands.

2. Cyathostemma Scortechinii, n. sp. King. A climber 50 to 70 feet long: branches of all ages, except the very youngest, dark-coloured, glabrous; the very youngest slender and rufous-pubescent. Leaves coriaceous, obovate-elliptic to obovate-oblong, shortly apiculate, slightly narrowed to the sub-cuneate, not cordate, base; upper surface rather dull, glabrous except the minutely pubescent midrib; lower glabrous, the midrib slightly muricate, the reticulations fine, distinct: main nerves 8 to 11 pairs, prominent beneath: length 6 to 10 in., breadth 2.5 to 4 in., petiole 2.5 in. Cymes di- or tri-chotomous, on pedicels 2 to 12 in. long from the older branches; minutely rufous-tomentose, bracteate in the upper half; the bracts numerous, ovate to rotund, concave. Flowers 5 in. in diam. Sepals sub-rotund, united into an obscurely 3-angled flattish cup. Petals equal, not much longer than the stamens, sub-rotund, puberulous, coriaceous. Connective of stamens produced at the apex, obliquely truncate. Ovaries numerous, cylindric, pubescent: stigmas truncate: ovules numerous. Ripe carpels oblong, slightly oblique, apiculate, transversely furrowed, glabrous, shortly stalked, 1.25 to 1.5 in. long; pericarp thin. Seeds 8 to 10, flattened, ovoid, smooth.

Perak; Scortechini, King's Collector, No. 5857. Singapore: Ridley.

The specimens collected by the late Father Scortechini were referred by him to Cyathostemma viridiflorum, Griff., from which species however, this differs by its larger, more obovate, more glabrous, leaves; flat calyx-cup formed by the entirely connate sepals; more round petal, not contracted at the base; and narrower shorter-stalked fruit.

3. Cyathostemma Wrayi, King n. sp. A creeper 20 to 60 feet long: young branches rufous-puberulous, ultimately glabrous and darkly cinereous. Leaves membranous, broadly oblancoate, shortly and rather obtusely acuminate, narrowed below the middle to the rounded base; both surfaces finely reticulate, the upper dull when dry, glabrous; the midrib minutely pubescent; lower surface shining, glabrous except the sparsely puberulous midrib; main nerves 8 to 9 pairs, oblique, forming double arches inside the margin, impressed on the upper, pro-
minent on the lower surface; length 7 to 9 in., breadth 2·5 to 3 in., petiole 2 in. Flowers in fascicles of 10 to 14 from tubercles on the older branches, or in pairs from the axils of the leaves, sub-globular, about 5 in. in diam.; pedicels 2·5 to 4 in. long, granular, sparsely pubescent and with a small ovate bracteole near the base. Sepals broadly ovate, spreading, rufous-puberulous and granular outside, glabrous inside, 1 in. long. Petals concave, cartilaginous, slightly imbricate, minutely puberulous especially towards the edges; the outer row ovate-orbicular, sub-acute, 3·5 in. long; the inner row smaller, thicker, blunter and more imbricate than the outer. Stamens numerous; the connective with a rather thick truncate, 4- or 5-sided apical process concealing the apices of the linear dorsal anthers. Ovaries numerous, obliquely oblong, curved, glabrous, pubescent at the base, 1 to 2-ovuled, with a conical, narrow, inflexed stigma. Ripe carpels reddish, ovoid, 4 to 6 in. long, glabrous, with a single ovoid or 2 plano-convex shining pale brown seeds: stalks about as long as the carpels, slender.

Perak; Scortechini, Wray, King's Collector.

4. Cyathostemma Hookeri, King n. sp. A climber 40 to 80 feet long; all parts, except the inflorescence, quite glabrous. Leaves membranous, broadly oblanceolate to oblong or ovate-elliptic, acute or very shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base rounded or sub-cuneate; both surfaces shining, glabrous, minutely reticulate; main nerves 9 or 10 pairs, spreading or ascending, curving, inter-arching within the edge; length 5·5 to 7 in., breadth 2·25 to 2·75 in., petiole 3 in. Flowers 2·25 in. in diam., sub-globose, in extra-axillary or leaf-opposed fascicles or cymes of 2 or 3; pedicels slender, puberulous, 3 to 4 in long with 1 or 2 bracteoles. Sepals spreading, broadly and obliquely ovate, sub-acute, slightly thickened at the base, 1 in. long. Petals concave; the outer row slightly longer than the sepals but narrower, obovate, contracted into a pseudo-claw at the base, sparsely puberulous outside; the inner row narrower, thicker, and more concave, oblique. Stamens numerous, short, with a thick incurved apical process from the connective; anther cells dorsal. Ovaries numerous, oblong, thickened upwards, puberulous; the stigma large, sub-quadrate, slightly 2-lobed. Ripe carpels numerous, oblong to ovoid, blunt at each end, glabrescent, 7 to 1·75 in. long and 6 to 9 in. in diam.; stalk 1·5 to 2 in. stout. Seeds 6 in a single row, compressed, obovate, pale brown, shining. Uvaria parviflora, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 103; Fl. Br. Ind. I, 51.

Penang; Phillips, Curtis. Perak; Scortechini, Wray, King's Collector.

For upwards of seventy years this plant had been known only by Phillips' scanty specimens from Penang. In 1887 Mr. Curtis sent
flowering specimens of it, together with a single ripe carpel from the same island; while copious flowering and fruiting specimens were, about the same time, received from Perak. In all its parts the plant is essentially a **Cyathostemma**.

5. **Cyathostemma acuminatum**, n. sp. King. A climber; branches pale brownish, the youngest slender, dark-coloured, rufous-puberulous. Leaves membranous, oblong-oblong, caudate-acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces glabrous shining and minutely reticulate; the midrib depressed above and puberulous, beneath prominent and minutely muricate: main nerves 10 to 11 pairs, spreading, curved, sub-ascending, prominent beneath, depressed above: length 8 to 9 in.; breadth 2.2 to 2.5 in.; petiole '15 in., tomentose. Cymes of hermaphrodite flowers rufous-pubescent, 4 to 6 in. long; pedicle about as long as the branches, the latter with numerous distichous, oblong, nerveless bracts. Flowers 4 to 5 in. in diam., on short pedicels. Sepals triangular, blunt, spreading. Petals as in *C. Scortechinii*; connective of stamens forming at the apex a thick incurving point. Ovaries as in *C. Scortechinii* but with conical stigma. **Cymes of female flowers** much shorter than those of the hermaphrodite, dichotomous, few-flowered, about 1.5 in. long (of which the peduncle is 1 in.); slightly rufous-pubescent; bracts few, lanceolate. Flowers about '4 in. in diam. when open, buds conical. Sepals broadly triangular, cordate, acute, spreading, pubescent. Petals coriaceous, granular-pubescent, concave; the outer broadly ovate-triangular, the apex sub-acute, incurved in bud; the inner row smaller, narrower, erect, connivert. Stamens absent. Ovaries as in the hermaphrodite, but the stigma larger, and not conical.

Upper Perak; Wray No. 3468.

A remarkable species of which I have seen only Wray's incomplete specimens. These specimens are accompanied by some loose young carpels, ovate-globular, oblique, with persistent recurved styles, and a single or at most two seeds. If these carpels really belong to the specimen, the definition of the genus will have to be modified. The structure of both the hermaphrodite and pistillate flowers agrees perfectly with that of the other species above described.

4. **Uvaria**, Linn.

Scandent or sarmentose shrubs, usually stellately pubescent. Flowers terminal or leaf-opposed, rarely axillary, cymose, fascicled or solitary, yellow, purple or brown. Sepals 3, often connate below, valvate. Petals 6, orbicular, oval or oblong, imbricate in 2 rows, sometimes connate at the base. Stamens indefinite; top of connective ovoid-oblong, truncate or subfoliaceous Torus depressed, pubescent or tomentose. Ovaries in-
definite, linear-oblong; style short, thick; ovules many, 2-seriate, rarely few or 1-seriate. Ripe carpels many, dry or berried, few- or many-seeded.—Distrib. About 1:0 species—many tropical Asiatic, a few African species, and some Australian.

A genus characterised by the usually large showy flowers with imbricate Rosaceous corolla:—allied to the American genus Guatteria Ruiz and Pavon (Cananga, Aubl.) and distinguished from it chiefly by its multi-ovulate ovaries.

Flowers more than 5 in. in diam.

Connective of anthers slightly produced at the apex, compressed, oblique.

Carpels stalked, oblong, rugulose
Carpels ovoid to sub-globular.
Carpels 1½ to 2½ in. long, not tuberculate, very pulpy, tomentose
Carpels not more than 1 in. long, tubercular, with little pulp.
Carpels ovoid, oblique; leaves woolly-tomentose beneath, even when old
Carpels globular or globular-ovoid, leaves glabrous when adult

Connective produced beyond the apex to about half the length of the anther, flattened, obliquely truncate; flower 1½ in. in diam.

Carpelnectives produced, those of the inner anthers truncate, those of the outer flattened and oblique; flower 2 to 3 in. in diam.; leaves conspicuously stellate-tomentose beneath

Connectives of anthers slightly, or not at all, produced at the truncate apex.

Whole plant stiffly hairy
Whole plant softly hairy

Connectives of anthers produced into a broad flattened sub-quadrate process; the outer anthers changed into staminodes

Anthers oblong-cuneate, the connectives produced at the apex and always truncate.

Leaves pubescent beneath.

Flowers in terminal umbellate racemes
Flowers in terminal umbels or in
many-flowered lateral narrow panicles...

Leaves glabrous except the midrib, 2.5 to 5 in. long; flowers less than 5 in. in diam. ...

Flowers small (less than 5 in. in diam.)

Leaves glabrous except the midrib ...

Leaves pubescent.

Leaves on under-surface stellate rufous-pubescent; young branches and flowers outside with scurfy rufous tomentum ...

Leaves on under surface and young branches minutely tawny-tomentose ...

Species of doubtful position.

Probably near U. Lobbiana ...

With axillary flowers ...

1. Uvaria Larep, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 370. A climber 20 to 40 feet long: youngest branches and petioles sparingly covered with minute scaly stellate hairs; the older cinereous, lenticellate, glabrescent. Leaves membranous, elliptic or sub-ovate-elliptic, shortly acuminate, slightly narrowed in the lower fourth to the rounded sub-emarginate, not cordate, base: upper surface glabrous, shining, the midrib minutely tomentose; lower surface with a few short spreading hairs on the midrib and some of the nerves, otherwise almost glabrous; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, interarching within the edge, bold in the lower, impressed on the upper, surface; length of blade 5 to 8 in., breadth 2 to 3 in., petiole 2 to 3 in. Peduncles from half-way between the leaves, 1 in. long, 1- to 2-flowered (one of the flowers often abortive), warted and yellowish-pubescent; pedicels 1.75 in. long, with 1 or 2 reniform bracts: flowers 1.5 to 1.75 in. in diam. Sepals small, (2 in. long) reniform, united at the base, reflexed, pubescent. Petals oblong-oblanceolate, sub-acute, about 1.75 in. long, sub-coriaceous, puberulous. Anthers sessile in very few rows, flattened; the connective slightly produced, flattened, oblique. Ovaries numerous, angled, puberulous, with a few long projecting hairs near the apex. Torus of the fruit small, sub-globular, pubescent. Ripe carpels numerous, stalked, cylindric-oblong, oblique, curved, slightly apiculate, rugulose, minutely rufous-pubescent, 1.25 to 1.5 in. long, and 0.5 in. in diam. Seeds about 10, in 2 rows, compressed, shining. Stalks 1.25 to 1.5 in. long, rufous-tomentose.

Perak: King’s Collector, No. 4011, Wray No. 1826.

2. Uvaria Hamiltoni, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 96. A
powerful climber; young branches slender, softly rufous-tomentose, becoming glabrous. **Leaves** membranous, elliptic-oblong to elliptic, sometimes slightly obovate, acuminate; the base narrowed or rounded, sometimes slightly unequal, never cordate; upper surface adpressed-pubescent, almost glabrous when old, the midrib minutely rufous-tomentose; lower surface softly stellate-tomentose; main nerves 14 to 17 pairs, spreading, rather prominent beneath; length of blade 4 to 8 in., breadth 2·25 to 3·5 in., petiole 1·5 to 2 in. **Peduncles** solitary or 2 to 3 together, 7·5 to 1·75 in. long, extra-axillary, 1-flowered; flowers 1·5 to 2·5 in. in diam.: bract single, sub-axillary, rufous-tomentose outside, shortly hispid, inside: buds turbinate, tomentose. **Sepals** broadly triangular, ultimately reflexed, membranous. **Petals** much longer than the sepals, coriaceous, obovate, the apices obtuse and incurved, minutely tomentose on both surfaces, brick-red. **Anthers** sub-sessile, equal, obliquely truncate at the apex, 1·5 to 2 in. long. **Ovaries** slightly shorter than the stamens, compressed, pubescent. **Torus** hemispheric, tomentose, pitted when adult. **Ripe carpels** on long slender stalks, ovoid to sub-globular, about 1·5 in. long, and 1 in. in diam. when fresh, tomentose, scarlet; when dry slightly constricted between the seeds; stalks slender, tomentose, 1 to 1·5 in. long. **Seeds** about 6, flat, shining. Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 48. *U. grandijlura*, Wall. Cat. 6485 E

In the Forests at the base of the Eastern Himalaya; Madhopore Forest in E. Bengal: Assam; Khasia; Shan Hills (Prazer).

Var. Kurzii, King. Leaves with broader bases often minutely cordate; fewer nerves (12 to 14 pairs); smaller flowers (1·3 in in diam.) on shorter pedicels (1 to 1·25 in.); petals yellowish, ovate-oblong.

South Andaman: Kurz, Kings' Collector.

This was referred by Kurz who first collected it, to *U. macrophylla*, Roxb., then to *U. purpurea*, Bl.: but was finally considered by him as "altogether doubtful." The fuller materials recently received show it to be, in my opinion, a very distinct variety of *U. Hamiltonii*, allied no doubt to *U. purpurea*, Bl., but a much larger plant with smaller flowers and more globular fruit.

3. **Uvaria dulcis**, Dunal Anon. 90, t. 13. A powerful creeper often 80 to 100 feet long; youngest branches softly cinereous-tomentose; the older sub-glabrous or glabrous, dark-coloured, rather rough. **Leaves** coriaceous, elliptic or oval, sometimes unequal-sided, acute or sub-acute; the base broad, rounded, or sub-truncate, minutely cordate; upper surface sparsely adpressed-stellate-pubescent. The midrib ferrugineous-tomentose; lower surface densely sub-ferrugineous or cinereous woolly-tomentose: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, slightly curving, prominent beneath; length of blade 4·5 to 7 in., breadth 2·5 to 3·5 in.
petiole 2 in., stout. Peduncles 5 in. long, lateral, not axillary, 1-flowered, solitary or 2 to 3 together, each bearing a small ovate deciduous bract; buds ovoid-globose, tomentose; flowers 1.25 to 1.5 in. diam. Sepals broadly triangular, sub-acute, slightly reflexed, fleshy, tomentose on both surfaces. Petals much longer than the sepals, sub-coriaceous, broadly ovate, sub-acute, sub-reflexed, minutely tomentose on the outer surface; pubescent on the inner. Stamens and pistils forming a compact hemispheric mass; anthers sub-sessile, 1 in. long, the connate much produced at the apex, compressed, oblique. Ovaries numerous, densely crowded, slightly shorter than the stamens, tomentose. Torus depressed-hemispheric, stellate-tomentose, pitted when adult. Ripe carpels numerous, stalked, ovoid, oblique, blunt, much and unequally tuberculate, densely and loosely ferruginous stellate-tomentose as are the 1 in. long stalks. DC. Prod. i., 88; Hook. fil. and Th. Fl. Ind. 98; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. i., Pt. 2, p. 24; Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 8. U. javana, Dunal Anon. 91, t. 14; Blume Bijdr. 12; Fl. Javae t. 3 and 13 B.; DC. Prod. i., 88? U. aurita Blume Fl. Javae t. 3

Malacca, Griffith; Maingay (Kew Destrrib.), No. 25. Perak, King’s Collector. Penang, Curtis, No. 1414.

As regards the size of its leaves and the colour of its flowers (which appear to vary from green though yellow to purple) this is rather a variable species. One of its forms, barely distinguishable from the type, was named U. javana by Dunal who also gave a figure of it. Blume, who again figured U. javana, distinguished it from U. dulcis by the stellate (not simple) hairs on the upper surface of its leaves. But, as Hook. fil. and Th. point out (Fl. Ind. 98), both kinds of hairs occur on the same leaf. In all the specimens named U. javana, received from the Dutch Botanists, the leaves are much smaller and less densely woolly below than those collected in the Malay Peninsula. Miqel suggests that U. aurita, Bl. is only a form of this. By neither figuring nor describing the fruit of what he understood as U. dulcis, aurita and javana, Blume neglected one of the best characters in this rather perplexing genus; and it may be that when fruit of the small-leaved Java species issued from the Herbarium of Buitenzorg shall be forthcoming, the reductions above made will have to be cancelled.

4. Uvaria Lobliana, H. f. and T. Fl. Ind. 100. A powerful climber, often reaching 100 to 150 feet in length: young branches pubescent, ultimately glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves sub-coriaceous, oblong or oblong-oblanceolate, acute or very shortly acuminate, rarely obtuse, narrowed to the rounded or sub-cordate base; both surfaces when very young stellate furfuraceous, speedily becoming glabrous except the puberulous midrib; the upper (when dry) pale green, the lower brown: main
nerves 13 to 16 pairs, curving slightly, spreading below, suberect above, thin but prominent beneath; length of blade 4 to 7 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·25 in., petiole 2·5 in. Peduncles only 2·5 in. long or even less, terminal or leaf-opposed, 2- or 3-flowered, tomentose, each flower with a large rotund amplexicaul bract; buds depressed-globose, tomentose: flower 1 to 1·2 in. in diam. Sepals conjoined into a wavy cup, tomentose outside, minutely pubescent inside. Petals coriaceous, often 7 or 8, slightly unequal, broadly oval, obovate, blunt; slightly warted on both surfaces, minutely tomentose on the outer, pubescent on the inner. Anthers sessile, flattened, 1 in. long, the connectives produced at the apices, compressed, obliquely truncate, the outer row sterile. Ovaries 4-angled, pubescent except the truncate lobulate stigma. Ripe carpels numerous, stalked, globose or globular-ovoid, slightly oblique, boldly tubercled, pubescent, 5 to 7·5 in. in diam., and sometimes 1 in. long; pericarp thin; stalks slender, 1·5 to 2 in. long, glabrescent. Seeds 4 to 10, large, plano-convex, smooth. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. 1, Pt. 2, 34: Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 49.

Malaeea; Griffith, Maingay (Kew Distrib.), Nos. 27 and 30. Singapore and Perak; King's Collector. Penang; Curtis. Sumatra; Forbes, No. 3059.

5. Uvaria macrophylla, Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 663. Scandent usually to the extent of 15 to 20 feet, but sometimes reaching 50 or 60 feet; young branches and petioles rusty-tomentose. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, rarely elliptic-rotund, sometimes slightly obovate, obtuse or shortly and abruptly acuminate, very slightly narrowed to the rounded or minutely cordate base; upper surface (when adult) glabrescent or glabrous except the tomentose midrib and nerves; lower with lax, sometimes stellate, rusty tomentum, especially along the midrib and 11 to 18 pairs of prominent spreading or oblique nerves: length of blade 4·5 to 10 in., breadth 2·5 to 4 or (in some Burmese specimens) even 6 in.; petiole 2·5 in. Peduncles extra-axillary or terminal, densely rusty- tomentose, 3-to 5-flowered, each pedicel with an oval or rounded bract; buds globose: flowers 1·5 in. in diam. Sepals conenate into a cup with wavy obscurely 3-toothed edge. Petals much larger than the calyx, sub-rotund, blunt, coriaceous, purple, tomentose outside, pubescent inside; anthers sessile, 3 in. long: the connective produced at the apex to nearly half the length of anther; compressed, obliquely truncate. Ovaries narrow, compressed, tomentose, the stigmas truncate, Torus of fruit woody, hemispheric, 1 in. in diam. sparsely pubescent, pitted. Ripe carpels stalked, oblong, blunt at each end, glabrous, 7·5 to 1·25 in. long, pericarp thin; stalks 5 to 1 in. long: seeds numerous, oval, compressed, shining. Wall. Pl. As. Rar. t. 122; Cat. 6487 (excl. F. in fruit) Hk. f.

Silhet, Chittagong, Burmah, Malayan Peninsula, Java, Ceylon.

One of the most widely distributed species of the genus and closely allied to U. ovalifolia, Bl. I reduce to this species the Uvaria cordata of Wall. Cat., No. 6486; but not without some hesitation, as both Miquel and Kurz referred it to U. ovalifolia, Bl.

6. Uvaria purpurea, Blume Bijdr. 11: Fl. Java 13, t. 1 and t. 13 A. A sermentose shrub, often climbing to 20 or 30 feet: young parts softly stellate-rufous-pubescent or tomentose. Leaves thickly membranous, oblong-lanceolate to elliptic-oblong, sometimes slightly obovate, acute or acuminate, the base rounded or slightly cordate, shortly petiolate; upper surface, when adult, shining, glabrous or glabrescent, the midrib and sometimes the nerves tomentose; under surface rather sparsely but softly stellate-tomentose; main nerves 14 to 17 pairs, rather straight, prominent beneath, the lower spreading, the upper sub-erect; length 4-5 to 9 or even 11 in., breadth 2-3 to 3-75 in.; petiole 15 to 25 in. Peduncles 1 to 1-5 in. long, extra-axillary or terminal, usually 1. sometimes 2-flowered; flowers 2 to 3 in. diam.; bracts 2, large, unequal, leafy; buds turbinate. Sepals broadly triangular, sub-concave, membranous, fulvous-tomentose on the outer, glabrescent on the inner surface. Petals longer than the sepals, coriaceous, oblong to obovate, obtuse, coriaceous, dark purple, the inner 3 slightly smaller. Anthers sub-sessile, very numerous, equal, about 3 in. long; the connective much produced at the apex, rhomboid in the inner, compressed and oblique in the outer anthers. Ovaries numerous, densely crowded, slightly shorter than the stamens, tomentose; ovules numerous. Torus depressed-hemispheric, pubescent, pitted when ripe. Ripe carpels numerous, stalked, oblong-cylindric, blunt at each end with 2, more or less obscure, ridges and grooves, minutely rufous-tomentose, sub-tuberculate, 1-5 to 2 in. long and about 3 in. in diam.; stalks 5 to 1 in. long, rufous-tomentose. Seeds numerous, flat. Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 95; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. 1, Pt. 2, 22; Ann. Mus. Lugh. Bat. II, 6; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 47; Benth. Fl. Hong Kong, 9; Vidal y Soler, Revis. Fl. Filipinas, 39; Scheffer Obs. Phyt. I, 4, 26, 65; Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenz. II, 1. "U. grandiflora", Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 665; Wall. Pl. As. Rar. II t. 121; Wall. Cat. 6485, A. to D. and H.; Wight and Arn. Prod. 9. "U. platypetala", Champ. in Kew Journ. Bot. III, 257. "U. rhodantha", Hance in Walp. Ann. II, 19. Unona grandiflora, DC. Prod. I, 90.
In all the provinces. Distrib: Malayan Archipelago, S. China, Phillipines.

**Var. tuberculata**; fruits prominently tuberculate.

Perak; King’s Collector, Nos. 960, 4786.

A plant collected in the island of Bangka, closely resembling this in leaves, but with larger flowers with yellow petals, has been described by Messrs. Teyssmann and Binnendyck under the name of *U. flava* (Nat. Tijds. Ned. Ind. XXIX, 419). It has also been figured by Miquel (Ann. Mus. Lngd. Bat. II, 6, t. 1). I fear it is merely a form of *U. purpurea*; but not having seen fruiting specimens, I hesitate to reduce it here.

7. **UVARIA HIRSUTA**, Jack Mal. Misc. (Hook. Bot. Misc. II, 87.) A sarmentose shrub but often climbing to the length of from 15 to 50 feet; young branches and petioles with numerous rather stiff reddish-brown hairs. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, narrowly elliptic to elliptic-oblong, rarely obovate-oblong, acute or sub-acute, the base rounded or minutely cordate; upper surface with scattered sub-adpressed, stiff, mostly simple hairs, the midrib tomentose; lower surface with more numerous stellate and simple hairs: main nerves 9 to 14 pairs, spreading, depressed on the upper surface (when dry) but prominent on the lower; length 4 to 7 in., breadth 2-25 to 3-25 in., petiole 2 in. **Peduncles** 1 to 2 in. long, lateral or terminal, not axillary, 1- rarely 2-flowered; flowers 1-25 to 1-5 in. in diam.; bract solitary (rarely 2 or 3), lanceolate, deciduous: buds ovoid-globose, stiffly hairy. **Sepals** membranous, broadly ovate, acute, connate, pilose outside, reflexed. **Petals** red, larger than the sepals, broadly ovate, acute; outside tomentose with stiff hairs intermixed, inside sub-glabrous; anthers 15 in. long, sub-sessile, the connective at the apex often slightly produced and obtuse. **Ovaries** 4-angled, truncate, rufous-tomentose, shorter than the anthers. **Ripe carpels** numerous, stalked, cylindrical, blunt, 1-5 to 2 in. long, covered (as are the stalks and torus) with dense darkly ferruginous tomentum mixed with stiff hairs: stalks 1 to 1-25 in. long: torus hemispheric: seeds numerous, ovoid, plano-convex. Blume Fl. Javae, Anou. 22, t. 5; Wall. Cat. 6453 (excl. C.); Hook. fil. and Thom. Fl. Ind. 99; Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 48; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, p. 24; Ann. Mus. Lngd. Bat. II, 8; Scheff. in Nat. Tijdsch. XXXI, 2; Zoll. in Linneana XXXIX, 304; Kurz Flora Burma, I, 28; Scheff. Observ. Phyt. I, 2. *U. trichomalla*, Bl. Fl. Javae Anou. 42, t. 18. *U. velutina*, Blume (not of Roxb.) Bijdr. 13. *U. pilosa*, Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 665.

In all the provinces. Distrib. Malayan Archipelago and Burmah.

There is some difference amongst individuals as to the breadth of the leaves, and on one of the forms with comparatively short but broad leaves Blume founded his species *U. trichomalla*. 
8. **Uvaria Curtisi**, King n. sp. A large climber; young branches densely rusty-tomentose, slender. *Leaves* oblong-lanceolate, sometimes slightly ob lanceolate, acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base; upper surface glabrous except the strong rusty-tomentose midrib and the nerves; under surface stellate-rufous-tomentose, especially on the midrib, reticulations, and 7 to 12 pairs of ascending, curving, bold main nerves: length 4 to 9 in., breadth 1·7 to 3·25 in.; petiole 1·5 to 2 in., stout. *Flowers* 1 to 1·25 in. in diam., solitary or in pairs, axillary: pedicels 1 to 1·75 in., densely tomentose like the outer surface of the sepals, and with an ovate supra-median bracteole. *Sepals* broadly ovate, concave, spreading, puberulous within, 3·5 in. long. *Petals* thinly leathery, white, subequal, ovate-oblong, obtuse; the outer rather broader than the inner, 5 in. long, puberulous on both surfaces but especially on the outer. *Stamens* numerous, all perfect; connective truncate at the apex, not prolonged into a process; the anthers linear, lateral. *Ovaries* numerous, crowded, elongate, 3-angled, tomentose, with 12 ovules in 2 rows: stigma sessile, large, sub-capitate, corrugated, glabrous. *Ripe carpels* unknown.

Perak; on Ulu Bubong, King's Collector, No. 8543. Penang; elev. 2,000 feet. Curtis No. 1415.

9. **Uvaria Ridleyi**, King n. sp. A strong climber; young branches slender, stellate-rufous-tomentose, ultimately dark-coloured, striate; sparsely lenticellate. *Leaves* sub-coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base; both surfaces with short, stellate, rather pale hairs, scabrid on the upper, soft on the lower surface; the midrib and 10 to 15 pairs of spreading curving slightly prominent main nerves softly rufous-stellate-tomentose on both surfaces; length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1·3 to 2 in.; petiole 1·5 in., stellate-tomentose. *Flowers* 1·75 to 1·2 in. in diam., 2 or 3 together in short supra-axillary cymes; pedicels stellate-tomentose like the outer surface of the calyx, 3 or 4 in. long, with a large orbicular amplexicaul bracteole. *Sepals* orbicular, connate into an obscurely 3-toothed spreading cup 4 in. in diam., glabrescent inside. *Petals* spreading, sub-obilocular to broadly oblong; very blunt, subequal, rather thin, minutely pubescent on both surfaces but especially on the outer, dark reddish-brown. *Stamens* numerous (the outer row converted into sub-quadrate staminodes) compressed, broad, without filaments; the apical process of the connective broad and flat: anther-cells on the edges of the connective, linear. *Ovaries* numerous, crowded, elongate, narrow, compressed, ridged, minutely stellate-tomentose, the ovules numerous; stigma sessile, short and broad, fleshy, obliquely truncate. *Ripe carpels* ovoid or obovoid, blunt at both ends, minutely pubescent, 1·2 to 1·5 in. long: stalks nearly 1 in., stellate-tomentose.
Seeds numerous in two rows, horizontal, oval, compressed, pale brown, shining.


10. Uvaria pauciovulata, H. f. and T. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 51. A sub-scandent shrub: young branches densely stellate rufous-tomentose. Leaves coriaceous, rigid, narrowly elliptic or elliptic-oblong, obtuse or obtusely acuminate, the base rounded or cordate; upper surface (in adult leaves) shining, quite glabrous; the lower dull, sparsely pubescent; main nerves 10 to 14 pairs, sub-ascending, curving, prominent beneath and impressed above: length of blade 2.5 to 6 in., breadth 1.25 to 3 in., petiole 2 in. Racemes terminal, umbellate, few-flowered, 1.5 to 2.5 in. long, serfully rufous-tomentose; bracts numerous and imbricate towards the apex, rounded to ovate, tomentose: buds ovoid-globose: flowers 1.5 in. in diam. Sepals small, (3 in. long) orbicularr, sub-acute, connate to the middle and densely tomentose outside, densely and minutely puberulous inside. Petals very much larger than the sepals, sub-connivent, coriaceous, ovate-rotund, obtuse, the inner 3 narrower; all scaly-tomentose externally, densely and minutely pubescent and veined internally; anthers sub-sessile, connate; connective slightly produced at the apex, truncate; ovaries longer than the stamens, flattened, stellate-hairy; stigma truncate, ovules 1 to 3. Ripe carpels numerous, stalked, sub-globose, mucronate, densely and minutely fulvous-tomentose, 35 to 5 in. in diam., 1- to 2-seeded; stalk 5 to 7.5 in., rather slender. Seeds compressed, shining.

Malacca; Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 104. Penang: Curtis, No. 825: at elevations of 500 to 600 feet.

11. Uvaria Scortechni, King n. sp. A sarmentose, flexuose shrub: young branches and petioles densely covered with rusty, floccose, rufous tomentum. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic to elliptic-rotund, obtuse, very slightly or not at all narrowed to the rounded or minutely cordate base: upper surface shining, glabrescent or glabrous, the deeply impressed midrib and nerves tomentose, transverse veins depressed when dry; under surface minutely and softly rufous, pubescent especially on the midrib nerves and reticulations which are all bold and prominent: main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading below, sub-ascending above, forming double arches within the edge: length of blade 4 to 7 in., breadth 2.5 to 4 in., petiole 2 to 4 in. Flowers 1.5 in. in diam., either terminal in umbels of 2 or 3, or in many-flowered lateral panicles 4 in. in length: peduncles 5 to 7.5 in. long; bracts numerous, but chiefly towards the apices of the peduncles, ovate-orbicular, covered with short rufous flocculent tomentum as are the branches and axes of the panicles. Sepals fleshy, triangular, sub-acute, connate in the lower third, concave,
spreading, minutely pubescent. Petals fleshy, about 1 in. long, con-
nivent; the outer 3 ovate-rotund, very obtuse, tomentose-pubescent on
both surfaces, the outer surface with some small superficial scales, the
inner with a round glabrous spot at the base: inner 3 petals obvate,
clawed, pubescent outside, glabrous inside except a broad pubescent
band near the apex. Anthers sessile, angled, the connective projecting
beyond the apex, broadly truncate, almost peltate. Ovaries (fide
Scortechini) "several, with few stellate hairs, 2-3 ovuled: style cylin-
dric, curved, glabrous." Fruit unknown.

Scortechini's are the only specimens I have seen, and they have
flowers only.

12. Uvaria micrantha, H. f. and Th Fl. Ind. 103. A large clim-
ber; young branches slender, softly rufous-tomentose, afterwards glab-
rous, striate, and dark-coloured with pale warts. Leaves thinly coriace-
ous, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, the base rounded or slightly cuneate;
both surfaces glabrous except the rufous-pubescent midrib: main nerves
scarcey visible (even when dry). 12 to 15 pairs, spreading; length of
blade 2'5 to 5'5 in., breadth 8 to 1'4 in., petiole 15 in. Peduncles ter-
mal or extra-axillary, very short, 2-to 4-flowered, softly rufous-tomen-
tose, braets more or less orbicular; buds globose, slightly pointed, 1'5 in.
length: flowers 4 in. in diam. Sepals sub-rotund, densely pubescent
outside, sub-glabrous inside. Petals broadly ovate, sub-oblutely, granular
and minutely tomentose outside, pubescent inside. Ripe carpels numer-
ous, stalked, ovoid-globose, rounded at each end, glabrous, 2- to 4-seeded.
Seeds plano-convex, smooth; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 1, 51; Kurz Fl.
Burm. I. 22; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 26; Uvaria sumatrana, Kurz
Cat. 6474 B. Guatteria micrantha, A. DC. Mem. 42; Wall. Cat. 6449.
Polyalthia fruticans, A. DC. I c. 42; Wall. Cat. 6430. Anaxagorea
sumatrana, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 382.

Burmah, Malacca, Penang. Distrib. Sumatra.

As regards leaves, this closely resembles Popowia nitida, King—a
plant of the Andaman and Nicobar Islands; and there is reason to
believe that some specimens of that Popowia from those islands have
been issued from the Calcutta Herbarium as Uvaria micrantha. I am
also of opinion that Uvaria sumatrana, Kurz Andaman Report, 29,
and of Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 51, is possibly Popowia nitida,
King.

13. Uvaria andamanica, King n. sp. Scandent: young branches
rather stout, scurflly stellate-tomentose. Leaves oblong-oblanceolate,
shortly acuminate, much narrowed to the rounded, unequal, or minutely
cordate base; upper surface glabrous, the midrib and sometimes the nerves coarsely puberulous; under-surface reticulate, stellate-rufous-pubescent on the midrib and 18 to 22 pairs of spreading curving nerves; length 5.5 to 9 in., breadth 1.75 to 4 in.; petiole 3 in., tubercular. 

*Flowers* small, in short terminal or axillary cymes, rarely solitary: pedicels 3 in. long, densely covered like the outside of the sepals with sub-deciduous coarse, rusty, stellate tomentum; bracteole solitary, orbicular, ovate, close to the flower. *Sepals* valvate, orbicular, partly connate, glabrous inside. *Petals* imbricate, orbicular, fleshy, more or less puberulous outside, glabrous within; the inner rather smaller than the outer but both under (in the young state) 25 in. in diam. *Stamens* numerous, narrowly elongate, the apex truncate more or less obliquely; anther-cells lateral. *Ovaries* absent in the staminiferous flower. *Ripe carpels* oblong, blunt (almost truncate) at each end, slightly tomentose and densely covered with loose, sub-deciduous, rusty-stellate tomentum: pericarp rather thick. *Seeds* about 8 in 2 rows, plano-convex.

**South Andaman; King's Collector.**

This has been collected only on two occasions, once with undeveloped male flowers and once with immature fruit. The full size attained by the flowers is not known, and the measurements of sepals and petals above given are taken from buds. By its leaves and peculiar deciduous rusty stellate tomentum, the species is however readily recognisable.

14. *Uvaria excelsa*, Wall. Cat. 6477. A creeper 30 to 100 feet long; young parts stellate-pubescent; the branchlets tawny-tomentose, speedily becoming glabrous dark-coloured and furrowed. *Leaves* coriaceous, ob lanceolate, obovate-oblong to elliptic, the apex acuminate (sometimes very shortly), acute, rarely obtuse, slightly narrowed to the minutely cordate base; upper surface shining, glabrous except the puberulous depressed midrib; lower surface minutely tawny-tomentose; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs spreading, slender; length 3.5 to 7.5 in., breadth 1.5 to 4 in.; petiole 3 to 5 in. pubescent. *Flowers* white, 35 to 4 in. in diam., in contracted cymes from the branches below the leaves, or axillary; pedicels only about 2 in. long, rufous-tomentose with a large bract close to the flower. *Sepals* semi-orbicular, sub-acute, valvate, concave, spreading, tomentose outside, glabrous within. *Petals* in bud imbricate only at their apices, sub-equal, thick, concave, densely and minutely pubescent on both surfaces: the outer broadly ovate, acute, a little larger than the sepals: inner petals ovate, about as large as the sepals. *Anthers* numerous, narrow, the cells linear, lateral; the apical process of the connective thick, sub-quadrate, obliquely truncate, minutely pubescent. *Ovuries* narrow, elongate, grooved, pubescent; the


This plant was originally issued as a *Uvaria* by Wallich. His specimens of it, however, bore no mature flowers; and Sir Joseph Hooker and Dr. Thomson referred them doubtfully to *Mitrephora*. The excellent specimens recently collected by Mr. Curtis and by the Calcutta Garden Collector show the petals to be sub-equal and concave, imbricate at the apex only, the sepals being quite valvate. This of course is not the typical flower of a *Uvaria*, in which the petals are *much* imbricate. But the stamens, ovaries and ripe fruit are more those of *Uvaria* than of any other genus.

15. **Uvaria astrodicta**, Miq Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 370. A climber? Young branches deciduously rufous-stellate-tomentose with simple hairs intermixed, ultimately glabrous striate and dark-coloured. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, sometimes slightly oblanceolate, acuminate, the base rounded or minutely cordate; upper surface minutely scabrous, the midrib and sometimes the nerves softly rufous-pubescent; lower surface at first densely and softly tomentose, ultimately sparsely stellate-pubescent, sub-scaberulous; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, spreading, rather prominent on the lower surface: length of blade 4 to 6 in., breadth 1½ to 1½ in., petiole 2 in. *Peduncles* extra-axillary, very short (only 3 in.), 2-to 3-flowered, rufous-stellate-tomentose as are the 2 or 3 sub-rotund bracts; buds sub-globular; flowers 6 in. in diam. *Sepals* reniform, sub-acute, united half way. *Petals* nearly three times as long as the sepals, sub-coriaceous, broadly oval, slightly obovate, sub-acute, minutely pubescent. *Anthers* sub-sessile, the connective produced beyond the apices, flattened and truncate, 3 outer anthers barren; torus hispidulous. *Fruit* unknown; Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II. 8.

Perak; Scortechini, No. 121. Distrib. E. Sumatra.

The Perak specimens of this plant agree perfectly with those from Sumatra on which the species was founded. It is allied to *U. heterocarpa* Bl., to *U. rufa* Bl., and also to *U. timoriensis*. I have never seen the fruit, and Miquel’s entire description of it consists of the two words “carpella velutina.”

**Doubtful Species.**


Singapore, Wallich.

A very imperfectly known species, the only specimens being Wallich's which are not good and which are in flower only. The only other specimen which agrees with Wallich's specimens as to leaves and branches is from Penang (Curtis No. 1408): but this has a short 2-flowered, extra-axillary peduncle, and I hesitate to identify it with *U. sub-repanda*.

5. **Ellipeia**, H. f. and T.

Characters of *Uvaria*, but with solitary, ventral or sub-basal ovule and 1-seeded carpels, the style sometimes elongate.

Distrib. Malaya: species 10 or 11.

Flowers all hermaphrodite.

Flowers in groups.

1. *E. cuneifolia*.

Leaves oblong or narrowly obovate-oblong, acuminate, pubescent, puberulous or glabervulous beneath: flowers in short panicles ... ... ... 1. *E. cuneifolia*.

Leaves obovate-oblong, obtuse, softly tomentose beneath, peduncles 3- or 4-flowered ... 2. *E. leptopoda*.

Leaves oblong or elliptic-oblong, acute, glabrous, cymes 3-to 5-flowered ... 3. *E. glabra*.

Flowers solitary.

4. *E. costata*.

Leaves oblong-lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, minutely granular above when dry ... ... ... 4. *E. costata*.

Flowers unisexual or polygamous, solitary or in pairs.

5. *E. pumila*.

Leaves shortly acuminate, both surfaces minutely granular when dry, not reticulate: stalks of carpels 15 in. long ... ... ... 5. *E. pumila*. 

...
Leaves acute, rarely acuminata, not granular, reticulations transverse and very distinct; stalks of carpels 75 to 1 in. long. ... 6. *E. nervosa*.

1. *Ellipeia cuneifolia*, H. f. and T. Fl. Ind. 104. A climber 20 to 100 feet long; young branches at first shortly and densely rufous-tomentose, ultimately sub-glabrous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong or narrowly obovate-oblong, the apex broadly abruptly and shortly acuminata, the base rounded or sub-cordate: upper surface glabrous, shining, the midrib and often the main nerves tomentose; lower minutely rufous-tomentose to pubescent, very often glabrous: main nerves 16 to 19 pairs, spreading to sub-ascending, prominent beneath: length of blade 4 to 7 in., breadth 1·5 to 3 in.; petiole 1·5 to 2 in., tomentose. *Flowers* 75 to 1 in. in diam., in short few-flowered pedunculate rufous-tomentose panicles; bracts at the bases of the pedicels ovate, that at the base of the flower rotund: pedicels 25 to 4 in. long: buds ovoid-conic. *Sepals* small, fleshy; sub-orbicular, slightly united below, spreading, coriaceous, tomentose. *Petals* fleshy, connivent; outer 3 much larger than the sepals, rotund, densely pubescent on both surfaces; inner 3 not much larger than the sepals, rotund, pubescent externally, glabrous internally. *Anthers* sessile, short, the cells on the outer surface; the apex with a broad, round, oblique, truncate appendage from the connective; pistils oblong, tapering to each end, pubescent. *Torus* small, sub-globose. *Ripe carpels* numerous, on long stalks, ovoid, oblique, blunt, with a faint partial ridge and a short lateral, conical process, minutely yellowish-tomentose. *Seed* smooth, ovoid. *Hook.* Ic. Plant. t. 1025; *Hook.* fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 52.

Malacca: Griffith, Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 31. Perak, very common.

In the Perak specimens the tomentum on the under-surface of the leaves is usually less dense than in specimens from Malacca: moreover the flowers are smaller in the Perak specimens, and the floral bract is not close to the calyx but a little way under it. In other respects, however, they agree.

2. *Ellipeia leptopoda*, King, n. sp. A climber, 50 to 70 feet long: young branches and petioles densely covered with scurfy cinereous tomentum. *Leaves* coriaceous, obovate-oblong, rarely elliptic, obtuse, or with a very short blunt apiculus, narrowed in the lower half to the minutely cordate, rarely entire, base: upper surface pale-green when dry, sparsely and minutely stellate-pubescent when young, afterwards glabrous except the pubescent midrib; lower surface densely covered with soft, short, dense, pale brown tomentum; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, obsolete on the upper, slightly prominent on the lower, surface: length of blade 3·5 to 5 in., breadth 2·25 to 2·5 in., petiole 2 to 4
3. **Ellipeia glabra**, H. f. and T. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 52. A tree: young branches and inflorescence brown-pubescent. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong; the base rounded or acute; both surfaces glabrous, not shining, the upper rigid, the lower paler and reticulate: main nerves about 9 pairs, curved, sub-ascending, prominent beneath; length 4 to 5.5 in., breadth 1.5 to 2 in., petiole .25 in. *Cymes* shortly pedunculate, axillary, 3- to 5-flowered, 1 to 1.5 in. long. *Flowers* 1.5 in. in diam.; bracteole oblong, sub-amplexicaul, recurved. *Sepals* ovate-lanceolate, acute, recurved, .25 in. long. *Outer petals* obvolute-lanceolate, sub-acute, flat, without claws, 1 in. long; the inner shorter, obvolute, obtuse. *Ovaries* glabrous below, strigose above; ovule 1, erect (Maingay). *Ripe carpels* sub-globose, .65 in. long; pedicels slender, .75 to 1.25 in. long: pericarp thin. *Seed* oblong, pale, with a deep longitudinal furrow.

Malacca; Maingay No. 66 (Kew Distribution).

Except Maingay’s I have seen no specimens of this.

4. **Ellipeia costata**, King. A shrub about 10 feet high: young branches pale, rusty-tomentose. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous but rather rough; lower pale, softly and laxly pubescent, sub-glabrescent when old; main nerves 8 to 9 pairs, bold, sub-ascending, rather straight: length 4 to 6.5 in., breadth 2 to 2.5 in.; petiole .25 in., tomentose. *Flowers* solitary, extra-axillary, .75 to 1 in. in diam.; pedicels woody, tomentose, .15 in. long, with 3 ovate acute bracts at their bases. *Sepals* ovate, obtuse, half as long as the petals and, like them, sericeous exter-
nally and glabrous or sub-glabrous internally. *Petals* subequal, oblong, obtuse, '35 to '45 in. long. *Ripe carpels* ovoid-cylindric, slightly apiculate and shortly stalked, glabrous, '8 in. long and '35 in. in diam.; pericarp thin.

_Burmah_; on Moolyet at 5,000 ft. Gallatly.

I have seen no entire fruit of this species but only some loose carpels. When ripe they are said by Mr. Gallatly to be red.

**Ellipeia pumila**, King, n. sp. A shrub 2 to 8 feet high; young branches with minute pale rufous tomentum; when older dark-coloured, glabrous and furrowed. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to elliptic-lanceolate, tapering from the middle to the shortly acuminate apex and acute base; both surfaces minutely granular when dry, the upper glabrous; the lower sparsely adpressed-pubescent; the midrib rufous-pubescent; main nerves about 9 pairs, oblique, rather straight, faint on the lower surface, obsolete on the upper; length 4·5 to 7 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·25 in.; petiole '25 to '35 in., pubescent. *Flowers* solitary, or in pairs, extra-axillary, sub-sessile, '75 in. in diam. when expanded, the buds globose; pedicels '1 in. long, coarsely hirsute, bracteate. *Sepals* much shorter than the petals, broadly ovate, sub-acute, strigose-pubescent outside and sub-glabrous inside as are the petals. *Petals* imbricate, spreading, lanceolate or oblanceolate-oblong, the outer at first much shorter than, but ultimately sub-equal to, the inner. *Male-flower*: stamens numerous, with transversely elongate, truncate, heads; pistils 0. *Female flower* like the male but with fewer stamens; pistils about 10, pubescent, 1-ovuled; stigma short, flat, pubescent. *Carpels* 4 to 5, sub-cylindric, tapering to each end, '75 in. long and '25 in. diam., minutely granular and strigose; stalks tomentose, '15 in. long; torus very small. *Seed* solitary, oblong, pale.

In leaves and in general facies this is very like *Popowia nervifolia*, Maing., but its petals are distinctly imbricate.

**Perak** on Ulu Bubong; King’s Collector, Scortechini.

6. **Ellipeia nervosa**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 52. A tree 40 feet high; young branches glabrous, dark-coloured, slightly ridged. *Leaves* coriaceous with pellucid dots, elliptic-oblong, or lanceolate-oblong, acute or rarely shortly acuminate, the base acute; upper surface glabrous; the lower sparsely strigose, the reticulations transverse and very distinct; main nerves 10 or 11 pairs, oblique, rather straight; length 8 to 11 in., breadth 2 to 3·5; petiole '35 to '5 in. glabrous. *Flowers* polygamous, solitary, extra-axillary, rarely in pairs, '75 in. in diam., globose; pedicels stout, '1 to '2 in. long, rufous-pilose, bracteate. *Sepals* broadly ovate, acute, pubescent, much smaller than the petals. *Petals* white, spreading, imbricate; the outer broadly ovate-oblong, ob-
tuse; the inner rather shorter and narrower, oblong; all pubescent especially externally. *Stamens* in the male flowers numerous, with roundish flat heads. *Ovaries* in the female flower many, curved. *Carpels* rather numerous, ovoid, slightly apiculate, narrowed into the stalk, rose-red when ripe (Wray), about 1 in. long and .5 in. in diam., glabrous; their stalks .75 to 1 in. long.

Malacca; Maingay, (Kew Distrib.), No. 47. Perak; common at low elevations. Penang; Curtis.

In the texture and nervation of its leaves this species has a strong resemblance to *Popowia nervifolia*, Maing. and other species in its neighbourhood. But the petals are not those of a *Popowia*, both rows being distinctly imbricate. The fruit moreover is larger than that of *Popowia*, and the albumen is much more cellular in structure being, in this respect, like that of *Ellipeia cuneifolia*, H. f. & Th.

6. **Cyathocalyx**, Champion.

Trees. *Leaves* glabrous. *Flowers* fascicled, terminal or leaf-opposed. *Sepals* free or united into a 3-lobed cup. *Petals* 6, 2-seriate, valvate in bud, subequal, bases concave connivient; blade flat spreading. *Stamens* indefinite, long-cuneate, truncate; anther-cells linear, dorsal. *Ovaries* solitary or 2-6, on a concave torus; stigma large, grooved; ovules many. *Ripe carpels* berried.—**Distrib.** Tropical India and Malaya; species 8.

Ripe carpels ovoid ... ... ... 1 C. virgatus.

Ripe carpels globular ... ... ... 2 C. Maingayi.

In its petals this genus resembles *Artabotrys* to some extent, but *Polyalthia* still more. The ovaries in the first two species are usually solitary; in the third they are 3 in number: the ripe carpels of all three being large succulent and many-seeded. Baillon admits the genus as it was established by Champion and accepted by Hooker filius & Thomson. In the above diagnosis I have however modified the definition so as to provide for the species with more than one ovary.

1. **Cyathocalyx virgatus**, King. A tree 40 to 60 feet high; young branches slender, pale, glabrous, the tips alone pubescent. *Leaves* membranous, elliptic-oblong to oblong-lanceolate, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base cuneate or sometimes rounded; both surfaces shining, the lower rather darker when dry; the upper glabrous, the lower pubescent on the 8 or 9 pairs of sub-ascending rather prominent nerves: length 4 to 6.5 in., breadth 1.25 to 2.75 in.; petiole .25 to .35 in., pubescent. *Flowers* in axillary, sub-sessile fascicles of 2 or 3, about .75 in. long. *Sepals* united at the base, ovate to ovate-lanceolate, spreading, tomentose, shorter than the inner petals. *Petals* tomentose-sericeous; the outer row much longer than the inner, lanceolate, much acuminate,

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 92. Perak; King’s collection. Distrib. Java.

Blume describes the carpels as from 3 to 5; but I have never found more than two, and it is difficult to understand how more can come to perfection on the comparatively small torus. In Java this is said often to be a bush from 6 to 8 feet high; in Perak it is a tall tree.

2. CYATHOCALYX MAINGAYI, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 53. A tree 50 or 60 feet high: young branches rather stout, puberulous, speedily glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves elliptic to oblong, thinly coriaceous, slightly obovate, shortly candeate-acuminate, the base rounded or slightly cuneate; upper surface shining, quite glabrous; the lower puberulous when young, ultimately glabrous; the main nerves 13 to 15 pairs, bold and prominent, spreading, interarching near the edge: length 5·8 to 8·8 in., breadth 2·75 to 3·75 in., petiole 3 in. Flowers 2 to 3 in. diam., solitary or in short, 2- to 3-flowered racemes, axillary or extra-axillary: pedicels *5 to *75 in. long with a large stem-clasping bracteole near the apex. Sepals spreading or sub-reflexed, ovate, sub-acute, slightly connate at the base, puberulous on both surfaces, *4 in. long. Petals thinly coriaceous, subequal, puberulous, obovate or broadly obovate-lanceolate, blunt, the base with a short claw, pale greenish with a blotch of reddish yellow at the base, all (but especially the inner row) more or less convex, the inner row slightly concave and glabrous at the base inside. Stamens numerous, cuneate, short; the connective produced into a broad, flat, orbicular, oblique expansion which over-hangs the dorsal linear anthers. Ovaries 3, narrowly ovoid, pubescent, ovules about 10 in 2 rows: style short, lateral: stigma large, lobed, villous. Ripe carpels 1 or 2, globular, 1·5 to 1·75 in. in diam., slightly tubercular when dry and minutely pubescent. Seeds 10 in 2 rows, elongated, compressed.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 94. Singapore: Ridley. Perak: King’s Collector.
This species is doubtfully referred to *Cyathocalyx* by its authors, and chiefly on the ground that the petals, although valvate at the base, are slightly imbricate above. An examination of the large number of specimens sent from Perak by the Calcutta Botanic Garden Collector enables me to state that in bud the petals are truly valvate, but that as they develop they undoubtedly overlap. The anthers, ovaries and and ripe fruit appear to me to be those of *Cyathocalyx*; and in habit and general appearance of its leaves this plant agrees with the other species above described. In addition to the species above described, there are, in the Calcutta Herbarium, fruiting specimens from Perak of a small tree which is apparently a fourth species of *Cyathocalyx*. The leaves of this are oblong-lanceolate to oblong-ovate, 8- to 10-nerved, glabrous above and puberulous beneath; and the ripe carpels are in pairs, ovoid, puberulous, about 1½ in. long. None of the specimens has any trace of flower.


Sarmentose or scendent shrubs. *Leaves* shining. *Flowers* solitary or fascicled, generally on woody, usually hooked, recurved branches (peduncles). *Sepals* 3, valvate. *Petals* 6, 2-seriate, bases concave connivent; limb spreading, flat, sub-terete or clavate. *Stamens* oblong or cuneate; connective truncate or produced; anther-cells dorsal. *Torus* flat or convex. *Ovaries* few or many; style oblong or columnar; ovules 2, erect, collateral. *Ripe carpels* berried.—Distrib. Tropical Africa and Eastern Asia; described species about 32.

This genus is at once distinguished by the curious hooked flower-peduncles. The petals are thick and mostly narrow, concave and closely connivent at the base, while the limb is spreading. The habit of all is scendent. Besides those described below, there are in the Calcutta Herbarium imperfect materials of five undescribed species from Perak, and of one from the Andaman Islands.

Petals lanceolate to elliptic.

Flowers less than 1 in. long.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Petals very fleshy, broadly elliptic, blunt</th>
<th>1. <em>A. grandifolius</em>.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot; coriaceous, broadly lanceolate, acuminate</td>
<td>2. <em>A. Scortechinii</em>.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot; slightly fleshy, elliptic-oblong, obtuse</td>
<td>3. <em>A. pleurocarpus</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Flowers about 1 in. long.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Outer petals ovate-lanceolate; the inner lanceolate or linear</th>
<th>4. <em>A. venustus</em>.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

Flowers more than 1 in. long.
Leaves elliptic to oblong, obtuse or shortly and bluntly mucronate, coriaceous ... 5. *A. crassifolius*.

Leaves oblong, acuminate, coriaceous ... 6. *A. oblongus*.

Leaves oblong-lanceolate.

Leaves shortly caudate-acuminate, flower nearly 2 in. long ... 7. *A. Lowianus*.

Leaves shortly acuminate; flower 1·5 to 1·75 in. long; ripe carpels narrowly elliptic, tapering to both ends, glabrous ... ... ... 8. *A. oxycarpus*.

Limb of petals linear, sub-triangular, cylindric, or sub-clavate.

Petals thickly coriaceous, linear, blunt, adpressed-pubescent ... ... ... 9. *A. speciosus*.

Petals linear-oblong, obtuse, (glabrous?) 10. *A. Maingayi*.

Petals fleshy, the outer 3 flattened; the inner 3 obtusely triquetrous ... 11. *A. gracilis*.

Petals fleshy, the limb cylindric to clavate 12. *A. suaveolens*.

Imperfectly known species ... ... ... 13. *A. costatus*.

* ... * ... ... ... 14. *A. Wrayi*.

1. *Artabotrys grandifolius*, n. sp. King. A powerful creeper 60 to 80 feet long; young branches stout, pale, striate, glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, large, minutely pellucid-punctate, pale yellowish-green when dry, elliptic-oblong to elliptic-obovate; the apex broad, obtuse or abruptly sub-acute; the base cuneate: both surfaces glabrous, distinctly reticulate, the upper shining, the lower duller: main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, oblique, inter-arching boldly 25 in. from the edge; length of blade 8 to 14 in., breadth 3 to 5 in.: petiole 4 in., stout. Petals very fleshy, densely and minutely tomentose, unequal; the outer 3 broadly elliptic, sub-acute or blunt, slightly concave, 7·5 in. long and 4 in. broad: inner 3 obovoid, spreading but with incurved apices, slightly shorter than the outer. Peduncles (in fruit) nearly 3 in. long, stout: torus hemispheric, 1 in. in diam. Ripe carpels numerous, glabrous, lenticellate, elliptic-obovoid, the apex mammillate, narrowed at the base into a short stout pseudo-stalk nearly 3 in. long; length of ripe carpel about 1·5 in., diam. 1 in.: pericarp hard, about 1 in. thick. Seed solitary, narrowly ellipsoid, blunt, 1·1 in. long, and 6 in. in diam.; the testa pale, rugulose. *A. macrophyllus*, King MSS. (not of Hook. fil).

Perak; at Goping, elevation 500 to 800 feet, King's Collector, No. 4477; Scortechini No. 1068.

Some specimens of this were unfortunately distributed from the Calcutta Herbarium under the MSS. name of *A. macrophyllus*,—a name
pre-occupied by an African species described by Sir J. D. Hooker (Niger Flora, 207).

2. Artabotrys Scortechini, n. sp. King. A climber. All parts except the flower and possibly the fruit glabrous: young branches slender, dark-coloured. Leaves thinly coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface shining; the lower dull when young, very minutely scaly, afterwards glabrous; main nerves 9 to 11 pairs, spreading, inter-arching '1 in. from the edge, slender but rather prominent beneath: length of blade 2'25 to 3'25 in., breadth '9 to 1'3 in., petiole 2 in. Peduncle rather slender, 3-to 4-flowered; pedicels '5 in. long, thickened upwards, puberulous, with a small ovate bracteole at the very base. Flowers 6 to '8 in. long. Sepals very coriaceous, triangular, acuminate, the apices slightly reflexed, conjoined at the base only, rugulose and adpressed-pubescent externally, '25 in long. Petals coriaceous, broadly-lanceolate acuminate, tomentose on both surfaces, the inner three smaller than the outer 3. Anthers with broad connectival apical appendages. Torus rather flat, sericeous: ovaries glabrous. Fruit unknown.

Perak, Scortechini.

A species near A. polygynus, Miq., but with glabrous leaves and different flowers from that species.

3. Artabotrys pleurocarpus, Maingay in Hook. fil Fl. Br. Ind. I, 54. A large climber; all parts except the flowers glabrous; young branches lenticellate, striate, dark-coloured. Leaves coriaceous, obvallanceolate-oblong, the apex abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base much narrowed: both surfaces shining and reticulate, the upper paler; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, slender: length of blade 4 to 6'5 in., breadth 1'5 to 2'25 in.; petiole 1'5 in., thick. Peduncles flat, stout, much hooked, bearing several bracteolat pedicels, '5 in. long, densely pubescent. Flowers 1'5 in. long. Sepals broadly ovate, obtuse. Petals subequal, flat, elliptic-oblong, obtuse, pubescent on both surfaces, the outer 1 to 1'35 in. long, the inner smaller. Anthers with apiculate connectives. Ovaries many, slender. Ripe carpels broadly elliptic, mammillate, obscurely grooved, narrowed into the short stout stalk, '75 in. long. Seeds 2, with hard testa.

Malacca; Maingay. Perak, Scortechini, No. 331.

4. Artabotrys venustus, n. sp., King. A large climber, 30 to 80 feet long; young branches at first puberulous, afterwards glabrous, dark coloured, striate. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic to elliptic-oblong, abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base rounded or very slightly narrowed: both surfaces glabrous, the upper shining, the lower dull, adult leaves pale brown (when dry): main nerves 7 to 10 pairs, spreading
or sub-ascending, curved, inter-arching freely 1 to 2 in. from the edge, prominent on the lower, less so on the upper, surface; length of blade 3·5 to 6 in., breadth 2 to 3 in., petiole 2 to 2·5 in. Peduncles extra-axillary, rather slender in flower, (stout in fruit), minutely tomentose, bearing 3 or 4 flowers, ·75 to 1 in. long; pedicels slender, pubescent or glabrescent, from 5 to 1 in. long, ebracteate. Sepals coriaceous, broadly triangular, sub-acute, slightly conjoined at the base, sub-reflexed, puberulous externally, glabrous within, ·15 in. long. Petals coriaceous, minutely tomentose, subequal; the outer 3 with small claw, glabrous inside, ovate-lanceolate sub-acute; the inner 3 shorter than the outer, lanceolate or linear. Anthers short, slightly compressed; the apex orbicular, flat. Ovaries about 10, oblong, granular. Carpels about 6, sessile, narrowly obovoid, apiculate, slightly narrowed to the base, at first puberulous, ultimately glabrous, 1·5 in long and ·8 in. in diam.; pericarp thin. Seeds 2, oblong, plano-convex, about 1 in. long and ·6 in. broad, smooth.

Perak; at elevations up to 1,000 feet, King's Collector, Nos. 3725, 4392, 6499, 6963, King's Collector.

5. Artabotrys crassifolius, H. f. and T. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 54. A large climber; young branches minutely rusty-tomentose. Leaves very coriaceous when adult, elliptic to oblong, obtuse or shortly and bluntly mucronate, the base acute or rounded: upper surface glabrous, shining: the lower dull, paler in colour when young, sparsely adpressed-pilose, afterwards glabrous; main nerves 9 or 10 pairs, oblique, when dry faintly impressed on the upper and slightly prominent on the lower surface; length of blade 6 to 6·5 in., breadth 1·75 to 2·75 in.; petiole ·3 to ·4 in., stout. Peduncles flat, much hooked, stout: each with several stout rusty-tomentose pedicels ·3 to ·4 in. long; bracts few, ovate. Flowers 1·25 in. long. Sepals ovate-lanceolate, sub-obtuse, softly rusty-pubescent outside, pubescent within. Petals coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, sub-ovate, densely tomentose on both surfaces; the inner 3 smaller than the outer 3. Fruiting pedicel very stout; the torus sub-globose. Ripe carpels about 8, sessile, sub-obovoid to ovoid, glabrous, slightly rugose, 1·25 to 1·65 in. long and ·75 to 1·15 in. in diam.; pericarp thick, pulpy. Seeds 2, collateral, oblong, compressed, grooved along the edge, ·9 in. long and ·6 in. broad. Kurz For. Flora Burma, I, 30.

Burmah; Martaban, King, Brandis. Perak; King's Collector, No. 8384.

6. Artabotrys oblongus, n. sp., King. A climber 50 to 70 feet long, ultimately all parts except the inflorescence glabrous; young branches slender, rufous-pubescent; the bark dark-coloured when very young, afterwards rather pale, striate. Leaves when adult coriaceous, oblong, shortly acuminate, the base acute, when adult both surfaces
glabrous, the upper shining, the lower dull and when young sparsely pubescent along the midrib; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, inconspicuous on the upper, slightly prominent in the lower surface, spreading, forming 2 or 3 series of arches within the margin; length of blade 6·5 to 9 in., breadth 2·5 to 3 in., petiole 1+ in. *Peduncles* stout, pubescent when young, bearing 3 or 4 pedicels; flowers 1·35 in. long; pedicels about 1 in., pubescent, slightly thickened upwards. *Sepals* coriaceous, triangular, acute, concave, spreading rufous-pilose on both surfaces, slightly conjoined at the base, 25 in. long. *Petals* coriaceous, the portion above the saccate base lanceolate, subacute, strigously tomentose on both surfaces, the claw partly glabrous and partly covered with minute white hair. *Anthers* compressed, with oblong, obliquely truncate, flattened heads. *Ovaries* few, oblong, glabrous; the stigma broad, oblique. *Fruit* unknown.

Perak; King's Collector, No. 6524.

7. *Artabotrys Lowianus*, n. sp., Scortechini MSS. A stout climber; all parts except the flowers glabrous; young branches slender, dark-coloured. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, shortly canate-acuminate, the base cuneate: both surfaces shining, minutely reticulate; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, inter-arching -2 in. from the margin, faint; length of blade 3-5 to 6 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·75 in., petiole 25 in. *Peduncles* extra-axillary, 2- to 3-flowered, glabrous; pedicels thickened upwards, 5 to 75 in. long, glabrous. *Sepals* triangular, acute, glabrous, 25 in. long, enlarging a little with the fruit. *Petals* fleshy, adpressed-puberulous, elliptic-lanceolate above the concave base, obtuse; the outer three 1·75 in. long, the inner three smaller. *Anthers* with a rounded apical process from the connective. *Ovaries* many, glabrous. *Carpels* (quite young) sessile, ovoid, apiculate; ripe carpels unknown.

Perak; Scortechini; No. 2012.

This species is near *A. pleurogyinus*, Miq., but is perfectly glabrous, not sub-strigose pubescent; its ripe fruit is unknown.

8. *Artabotrys oxycarpus*, n. sp., King. A stout climber, 60 to 80 feet long; all parts except the flower glabrous; young branches slender, black when dry. *Leaves* oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces shining, reticulate; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading, slender; length of blade 3 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·5 in. *Peduncles* short (75 in. long), glabrous, bearing about 2 minutely bracteolate pedicels -75 in. long. *Flowers* 1·5 to 1·75 in. long. *Sepals* coriaceous, small, broadly ovate, acute, 2 in. long, conjoined at the base, spreading. *Petals* coriaceous, very much longer than the sepals, lanceolate, obtuse; the inner 3 smaller; all adpressed-pubescent, and the
saccate base small in all. Torus small, sericeous. Ovaries glabrous. Ripe carpels numerous, sessile, glabrous, narrowly elliptic, tapering to each end, the apex caudate, 1 to 1·2 in. long and 1·4 in. in diam.; pericarp thin. Seeds 2, plano-convex, compressed, blunt, 25 in. long.

Perak; King’s Collector, Nos. 5150 and 5605; Wray No. 3286.

This species comes near the Bornean A. polygynus, Miq. (Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 4). But this species has more pointed and perfectly smooth ripe carpels; while those of A. polygynus are more ovoid, with shorter terminal point and have many vertical ridges. A. polygynus moreover is sub-strigously pubescent, this is glabrous.

9. Artabotrys speciosus, Kurz in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 55. A large climber: young branches slender, dark-coloured, sparsely adpressed-pilosé, afterwards glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, rarely oblanceolate, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces glabrous, shining: main nerves 7 to 10 pairs, spreading, inter-arching at some distance from the edge, slender: length of blade 6 to 8 in., breadth 2 to 2·5 in., petiole 25 in. Peduncles extra-axillary, flattened, short and not much hooked, puberulous, each bearing several short puberulous 1-flowered ebracteolate flower-pedicels: flowers from 1·25 to nearly 2 in. long, yellow. Sepals 2 in. long, broadly ovate, acute, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. Petals thickly coriaceous, adpressed-pubescent, linear above the concave base, rather blunt; the inner smaller than the outer; torus pilose: fruit unknown. Kurz For. Flora, Burm. I, 32.

Andaman Islands; along Middle Straits, Kurz. S. Andaman; at Caddellgunge, King’s Collector.

10. Artabotrys Maingayi, H. f. and T. in Hook. fl. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 55. A powerful creeper, 40 to 80 feet long: all parts glabrous except the flowers; the young branches slender, dark-coloured. Leaves thin, elliptic, acuminate at base and apex: both surfaces shining, finely reticulate: main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, spreading, faint: length of blade 3·5 to 6 in., breadth 1·35 to 2 in., petiole 25 to 5 in. Peduncles flat, much curved, glabrous. Flowers 1 in. in diam., fascièd, peduncle 5 to 1·5 in., hoary-pubescent. Sepals small, obtuse, 2 in. long. Petals: the outer linear-oblong, obtuse, concave the saccate base small and sub-orbicular, 1 to 1·25 in. long and 25 to 35 broad; the inner smaller and narrower and much curved. Ovaries 3 or 4 ovoid, glabrous. Ripe carpels sessile, elliptic-globose, mammillate, yellow, glabrous, when ripe 2·5 in., long and 1·5 in. in diam. Seeds 2, plano-convex, testa stony.

Malacca; Maingay.

11. Artabotrys gracilis, n sp. King. A slender woody climber, 60 to 80 feet long: young branches dark-coloured: all parts quite
glabrous except the petals. Leaves thinly coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous and shining, the upper when dry tinged with green: main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, spreading, inter-arching inside the edge, very faint on both surfaces, reticulations rather distinct: length of blade 2½ to 3 in., breadth 1 to 1½ in., petiole 1½ to 2 in. Peduncles extra-axillary, short, much hooked, glabrous, usually 4- to 6-flowered; pedicels 3½ in. long, thickened upwards, ebracteolate, glabrous; flower 3 to 4 in. long. Sepals very coriaceous, semi-orbicular, slightly pointed at the apex, very little conjoined at the base, concave, spreading Petals fleshy, sub-equal, curved, spreading, densely tomentose, the outer 3 flattened; the inner obtusely 3-angled, tumid at the base, smaller than the outer 3. Anthers with broad apical connectival processes. Ovaries 3 or 4, oblong, with large discoid lobed stigmas, torus villous. Ripe carpels 3 or 4, sessile, obovoid, with several vertical ridges, the base contracted, glabrous, 8 in. long and 7 in. in diam. Seeds 2, compressed-ovoid, obtuse at each end, shining.

Perak: at low elevations, King's Collector, Nos. 3746, 4987 and 7543.

Allied to A. suaveolens, Bl.; but with differently shaped petals, pistils and carpels.

12. Artabotrys suaveolens, Blume Fl. Javae Anon. 62, t. 30, 31D. A climber 20 to 30 feet long; the petals always tomentose, the other parts mostly glabrous, but sometimes the young branches, peduncles, and under surfaces of the midribs of the leaves adpressed-puberulous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate, acute or shortly acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces shining, the reticulations rather distinct, the upper often deeply tinged with green when dry. Peduncles extra-axillary, thin at first, but becoming stout and flat with age, glabrous or puberulous, bearing from 5 to 15 flowers; pedicels 3 to 4½ in. long, thickened upwards, sparsely adpressed-pubescent, with a small narrowly ovate bract at the base; flowers about 4 in. long. Sepals broadly ovate, the apex pointed, thinly coriaceous, sparsely adpressed-pubescent externally, very slightly conjoined at the base, spreading, 1 in. long. Petals fleshy, adpressed-tomentose, dilated and thin at the base, the limb cylindrical to clavate, sub-erect, slightly spreading, sometimes with the apex incurved. Anthers short, with a very broad oblique flattened apical appendage from the connective; torus slightly pubescent. Ovaries broadly ovoid, sub-compressed, the stigma small. Ripe carpels few, ellipsoid, the apex blunt, the base slightly contracted, smooth, glabrous, 4 to 5 in. long and 2½ in. in diam.; pericarp thin, fleshy. Seed single, ellipsoid, blunt at each end, the testa granular. Wall. Cat. 6416; H. f. & T.
In all the Malayan Provinces at low elevations: common. Sylhet to Malacca in British India.

This species varies somewhat as to size of flowers and texture of leaf. The form named *A. parviflora* by Miq. in his Sumatra Supplement was, by himself, subsequently reduced to a variety of this species (Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 38).

13. *Artabotrys costatus*, n. sp. King. A climber from 15 to 80 feet long: young branches slender, dark-coloured, scantily tawny-puberulous when young, afterwards glabrous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, slightly oblanceolate, abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface shining, glabrous except the lower part of the midrib which is tomentose; lower surface paler, dull, sparsely puberulous towards the base when young, afterwards glabrous; main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, spreading, forming one series of very bold arches 3 in. from the margin, with a series of smaller arches outside it, very stout and prominent on the lower, slightly so on the upper, surface, reticulations distinct on both: length of blade 7 to 9 in., breadth 2.5 to 3.25 in., petiole 2 in. *Peduncles* rather small, much hooked. *Flowers* unknown. *Carpels* (unripe) 2 to 5, sessile, ellipsoid, blunt at each end, about 1 in. long and 6 in. in diam. (unripe), glabrous: pericarp thin; seeds 2, elliptic.

Perak; on Ulu Bubong at elevations of from 500 to 800 feet, King’s Collector, Nos. 4291 and 10184.

I have ventured to describe this although its flowers are unknown, and the only fruit collected is unripe. By its oblong costate leaves it differs from every other described *Artabotrys* except *A. macrophyllus*, mihi.

14. *Artabotrys Wrayi*, King. A climber: young branches rather stout, softly pale rusty-tomentose; ultimately glabrous pale and furrowed. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, large, oblong-elliptic to elliptic, shortly acuminate, the base rounded; both surfaces boldly reticulate; the upper glabrous and shining, sub-bullate when dry; the lower shortly and rather softly cinereous-pubescent; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, oblique, curving, inter-arching freely within the edge, depressed above and bold and prominent beneath like the midrib; length 8 to 11 in., breadth 2.75 to 5 in., petiole 35 in., stout, tomentose when young, glabrescent when old. *Peduncles* extra-axillary, rather short, very thick in fruit, sometimes straight when young and curving only when in fruit, few-flowered, glabrous; pedicels 1 in. long, stout, softly tawny-tomentose with several
bracteoles at the base. Flowers 1 in. long. Sepals broadly ovate at the
base, tapering rapidly upwards, acuminate, about .5 in. long, densely
sericeous-tomentose outside, sub-glabrous inside especially at the base. Petals thick, sub-equal, ovate-oblong, sub-acute, slightly contracted
above the claw, softly adpressed-sericeous except on the glabrous con-
cavity of the claw inside. Ovaries numerous. Ripe carpels obovoid,
tapering much to the base, the apex mucronate, densely tawny-tomentose,
 sessile; nearly 1 in long.

Perak; Wray, King's Collector.

Next to A. grandifolius, this has the largest leaves of any of the
Asiatic species of the genus, but from that species it differs in having
them pubescent beneath. Only a single flower has hitherto been col-
lected.

8. Drepananthus, Maingay MSS.

Trees. Leaves large, pubescent beneath. Racemes very short,
fascicled on woody truncal tubercles. Sepals 3, nearly free. Petals 6,
valvate, 2-seriate, subequal; bases concave, connivent; limb erect or
spreading, broad or narrow. Stamens many, cuneate, truncate; anthers
linear, cells lateral; connective very slightly produced. Ovaries 4–12;
stigma sub-sessile; ovules 4 or more, 2-seriate. Ripe carpels globose,
several-seeded. Two species.

This genus differs from Artabotrys in its members being trees, not
climbers; and in having 4 or more ovules in its ovaries. Dr. Scheffer (Ann.
Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg II, 6) proposed to make it a section of Cyathocalyx.

Petals of both rows with more or less ovate limb 1. D. pruniferus.

A tree 40 to 50 feet high; branches stout, rufous-pubescent at first,
finally glabrescent. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic to elliptic-oblong, acute
or obtuse, the base rounded or sub-cordate, often unequal; upper sur-
face glabrous, except the depressed tomentose midrib and main nerves;
lower surface shortly rufous-pubescent when young, glabrescent when
adult; main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, prominent beneath; intermediate
nerves stout, parallel, oblique; length 7.5 to 14 in., breadth 3 to 6.5
in.; petiole .5 to 1.5 in. stout, channelled. Racemes 6- to 8-flowered,
crowded; flowers .75 in. long, their pedicels rufous-tomentose, .5 to .75
in. long, each with a large oblong or oblongate bract. Sepals and petals subequal,
very coriaceous, densely covered (except the inside of the claws of the
petals) with a layer of minute whitish tomentum; sepals united by
their base, ovate-oblong, spreading; petals of outer row broadly ovate,
sub-acute, slightly constricted above the claw; those of the inner row closely connivent, much constricted above the claw, their apices broad and emarginate. **Ovaries** oblong, sericeous-tomentose. **Ripe carpels** 6 to 8, sessile, sub-globose, minutely pubescent to glabrescent, 1 to 1.25 in. in diam. **Seeds** numerous, oblong, flat, shining.

**Malacca**: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 90. Perak; King's Collector, Scortechini. Penang, Curtis No. 1417.

2. **Drepananthus ramuliflorus**, Maing. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind., I, 56. A tall tree, the young branches as in *D. pruniferus*. **Leaves** as in *D. pruniferus*, but slightly broader at the apex and narrowed at the base. **Flowers** 4 to 5 in long, much crowded in very short fascicles from tubercles on the branches below the leaves: pedicels about 3 in. long stout, rufous-tomentose as is the single sub-orbicular bracteole. **Sepals** much shorter than the petals, broadly triangular, acuminate, spreading, rufous-tomentose especially outside. **Petals** with concave, connivent, tomentose claw and fleshy, sub-cylindric, spreading, much curved, adpressed-pubescent limbs. **Ovaries** about 5, sessile, oblong. **Carpels** (young) ovoid, slightly oblique, densely rufous-tomentose; walls of pericarp very thick: seeds few: ripe fruit unknown.

**Malacca**: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 91. Distrib. Sumatra; Forbes, No. 2913.

9. **Canangium**, Baill. (**Cananga**, Rumph.)

**Tall trees**. **Leaves** large **Flowers** large, yellow, solitary or fascicled on short axillary peduncles. **Sepals** 3, ovate or triangular, valvate. **Petals** 6, 2-seriate, subequal or inner smaller, long, flat, valvate. **Stamens** linear, anther-cells approximate, extrorse; connective produced into a lanceolate acute process. **Ovaries** many; style oblong (or 0?); stigmas sub-capitate; ovules numerous, 2-seriate. **Ripe carpels** many, berried, stalked or sessile. **Seeds** many, testa crustaceous, pitted, sending spinous processes into the albumen.—Two species.

The tree known as *Cananga odorata* H. f. and T. was by Rumphius (who wrote an account of it in Herb. Amb. II, 195, published in 1750) named *Cananga* (Latinice) and *Bonga Cananga* (Malaice). Rumphius' description is of the usual pre-Linnæan sort, there being no differentiation of generic and specific characters and his name of course is not binomial. In the chapter of his book following that in which *Cananga* proper is treated of (I, c. p. 197), Rumphius proceeds to describe the wild *Canangas* as distinguished from the *Cananga* proper, which was in his time, (as it is still) much cultivated by the Malays on account of the fragrance of its flowers. These wild *Canangas* Rumphius calls *Cananga sylvestres* and of them he distinguishes three sorts.
1. Cananga sylvestris prima sive trifoliata (Malaice Octan).
2. Cananga sylvestris secunda sive angustifolia.
3. Cananga sylvestris tertia sive latifolia.

Of the first two Rumphius gives figures on t. 66 of the same volume; and judging from these figures, the plants fall into the modern genus Polyalthia.

Linnaeus' Species Plantarum was published in 1753, therefore Rumphius' names are in point of time, as they are in point of form, pre-Linnaean. Linnaeus does not accept Cananga as a genus and he refers to the Cananga of Rumphius only in a note under Uvaria Zeylanica. And the first botanists to adopt the Cananga of Rumphius as a genus are Hook. fil. and Thomson (in Fl. Ind. 130). But in 1775 Aublet (in his Histoire des Plantes de la Guiane Francaise,) published, in regular Linnaean fashion, the genus Cananga for the reception of a single species named C. ouregow of which he gave a figure (t. 244). Nineteen years later (1794) Ruiz and Pavon, (in their Prodromus Flora Peruviana et Chilensis,) published under the name of Guatteria a genus with exactly the same characters as Aublet's Cananga. Unless therefore Hook f. and Thomson are right in making a special case in establishing, as a genus in the Linnaean sense, the Cananga of Rumphius, Aublet's genus Cananga must stand, and to it must be relegated all the American species referred to Ruiz and Pavon's genus Guatteria. Authorities vary in their treatment of the Cananga of Rumphius. Dunal (in his Monographie de la famille des Anonaccées) pronounces for the suppression of Aublet's Cananga in favour of that of Rumphius who, he incorrectly says, assigned two species to it; the fact being as already shown, that Rumphius divided Cananga into (a) cultivated (with one sort) and (b) wild (sylvestres) with three sorts. Dunal (and I think wrongly) refers all the Cananga of Rumphius to Unona. In their Genera Plantarum, Mr. Bentham and Sir J. D. Hooker retain the Cananga of Rumphius and reduce Cananga of Aublet to Guatteria. Baillon, on the other hand, retains the Cananga of Aublet as a genus, and to it refers all the S. American species of Guatteria. He reduces Cananga odorata H. f. and Th. to Unona and, altering the termination of its generic name, he makes it a section of Unona under the sectional title of Canangium.

The grounds for separating Cananga from Unona as a genus are thus stated by the authors of the Flora Indica. "In habit and general appearance this genus closely resembles Unona; but the indefinite ovules prevent its being referred to that genus. The peculiar stamen (with a long conical apical point) and the seeds are themselves, we think, sufficient to justify us in distinguishing it as a genus." The simplest solution of the synonymic knot, and one for which there is some justi-
fication on the ground of structure, appears to lie in the acceptance of Baillon's suggested name, giving up that of the authors of the Flora Indica.

The synonymy of Guatteria is further complicated by the fact that a large number of species with valvate astivation were referred to it by Wallich and others. These, however, were separated by Hook fil. and Thoms. by whom the genus Polyalthia was formed for their reception. Sir Joseph Hooker refers to Cananga, not only the species C. odorata, but another named C. virgata. The latter plant appears to me, in the light of full material recently received, to be a typical Cyathocalyx, and to that genus I have ventured to remove it. A third species doubtfully referred to the genus Cananga under the specific name monosperma, appears to me from the description (I have seen no good specimen) to be so doubtful that I exclude it altogether. The seeds both of this species and of C. Odoratum are peculiar; I quote the following excellent description of those of C. odoratum from Hooker fil. and Thomson's Flora Indica, page 130. "The seeds are pitted like those of the section Kentia of Melodorum, and of some Cucurbitaceae; and the inner surface of the brownish-yellow, brittle testa is covered with sharp tubercles, which penetrate into the albumen, taking the place of the flat plates which are found in the rest of the order."

Flowers 2 or 3 in. long ... ... 1 C. odoratum.

1 to 1-25 in. long ... ... 2 C. Scortechinii.

1. Canangium odoratum, Baill. Hist. des Plantes, I, 213 (in note). A tree 30 to 60 feet high; young branches rather slender, sub-striate, at first puberulous, slightly lenticellate, dark ashy-coloured when dry. Leaves membranous, ovate-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, sometimes broadly elliptic, acute, shortly acuminate or sub-obtuse; the base rounded or sub-cuneate, unequal; quite glabrous, the midrib and nerves puberulous; main nerves about 8 pairs, ascending, rather straight and slender: length 3-5 to 8 in., breadth 1-75 to 3 in., petiole 3 in. Flowers 2 to 3 in. long, drooping, in 2- to 3-flowered shortly pedunculate racemes: pedicels slender, 1-5 to 2 in. long, recurved, puberulous, with one median and several basal, small, often deciduous bracts. Sepals free or joined at the base only, about 35 in. long, triangular, tapering to a blunt point, reflexed. Petals linear-lanceolate, 3 to 3-25 in. long and 0-3 in. wide, adpressed-sericeous when young. Ovaries sessile, narrowly oblong: stigma hemispheric. Ripe carpels from 10 to 12, pedicellate, oblong-ovoid, glabrous, blunt, 65 to 9 in. long, nearly black when ripe, pulp: stalks from 5 to 75 in. long. Seeds 6 to 12, flattened, sub-ovate. Cananga odorata, H. f. and Th. Fl. Ind. 130; Fl. Br. Ind. I, 56; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 40. Kurz For. Fl. Burm. I, 3. Uvaria odoratu,
In all the provinces, planted. Indigenous in Tenasserim, Java, and the Philippines.

2. **Cananga Scortechini**, King n. sp. A tree 30 to 40 feet high: young branches puberulous but speedily glabrous, dark-coloured and lenticellate. **Leaves** membranous, broadly ovate, sub-acuminate, the base broad rounded, slightly oblique; both surfaces pubescent when very young, ultimately glabrescent, the midrib and 6 or 7 pairs of nerves adpressed-pubescent, glandular-dotted; length 2.5 in., breadth 1.5 in. (fide Scortechini; length 3 to 7 in., breadth 2 to 3 in.) **Cymes** short, from the axils of leaves or of fallen leaves, few-flowered, shortly pedunculate. **Flowers** 1 to 1.25 in. long; pedicels under 1 in., pale-pubescent with a narrow, ovate, obtuse, mesial bracteole 1.25 in. long. **Sepals** ovate, subacute, recurved, minutely yellowish-pubescent, 0.35 in. long. **Petals** subequal, linear-obtuse, 1.25 in. long; the claw short, thickened, pubescent on both surfaces like the sepals. **Stamens** numerous; the connective with an apical process, bulbous at the base, suddenly tapering into a sharp point. **Ovaries** numerous, oblong, glabrous except at the pubescent base, with 6 or 8 ovules in two rows; stigma sessile, truncate. **Ripe carpels** unknown.

**Perak**: Scortechini.

Scortechini's specimens are in bud only and none of them has any fruit. The foregoing description has been prepared partly from his notes and partly from his specimens. The species differs from *C. odoratum* in having smaller leaves, a different inflorescence, with smaller, quite inodorous, flowers. It is also a smaller tree.

**Doubtful Species.**

**Cunanga? monosperma** H. f. and Th. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 57. Of this I have seen only leaf-specimens.

10. **Unona**, Linn.

Trees or shrubs, erect or climbing. **Flowers** often solitary, axillary terminal or leaf-opposed. **Sepals** 3, valvate. **Petals** 6, valvate or open in testivation, 2-seriate; 3 inner sometimes absent. **Torus** flat or slightly concave. **Stamens** cuneate; anther-cells linear, extrorse, top of connective sub-globose or truncate. **Ovaries** numerous; style ovoid or oblong, recurved, grooved; ovules 2–8, 1-seriate (rarely sub-2-seriate). **Ripe**
carpels many, elongate and constricted between the seeds or baccate. Seeds few or many.—Distrib. Tropical Asia and Africa; species about 50.

Sect. I. Desmos, H.f. and T. Petals 6, in two rows, ripe carpels jointed.
   Flowers solitary and always axillary; leaves elliptic-oblong to oblong-lanceolate ... 1. U. Dunalii.
   Flowers solitary, and extra-axillary, terminal or leaf-opposed.
   Flower-peduncles 4 to 6 in. long, slender 2. U. Desmos.
   Flower-peduncles 1 to 2 in. long.

   Lower surfaces of leaves glaucous; petals glabrous or at most sparsely adpressed-sericeous ... 3. U. discolor.
   Flower-peduncles from .5 to 1 in. long.
   Leaves more or less oblong or ovate or lanceolate, rufous-pubescent or tomentose beneath ... 4. U. dumosa.

Sect. II. Dasymaschalon. Petals 3, or sometimes only 2: the inner row always absent; ripe carpels jointed.
   Flowers 3.5 to 6 in. long; petals linear-lanceolate, caudate-acuminate, not constricted between claw and limb ... 5. U. longiflora.
   Flowers 1.5 to 3.5 in. long; petals from ovate to lanceolate, more or less constricted above the claw ... 6. U. Dasymaschala

Sect. III. Stenopetalon. Petals 6 in two rows, usually very narrow: carpels baccate, not jointed.
   Flowers solitary ... ... ... 7. U. Wrayi.
   Flowers in fascicles from the larger branches or stem.
   Petals linear-oblong, 1 to 1.5 in. long; ripe carpels globose, glabrous, their stalks 1 to 1.5 in. long ... ... 8. U. desmantha.
   Petals narrowly linear, 3 to 3.5 in. long: ripe carpels globose, densely rufous-velvety, shortly stalked ... ... 9. U. crinita.
   Petals narrowly linear, 1.25 to 3 in. long: ripe carpels sub-globular or bluntly ovate, softly tomentose, ultimately sub-glabrous, sub-sessile ... ... 10. U. stenopetala.

1. Unona Dunalii, Wall. Cat. 6425. A climber 60 to 100 feet long; young branches slender, rather pale, sub-rugose, lenticellate, glabrous. Leaves thickly membranous, pale when dry, elliptic-oblong
to oblong-lanceolate, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded, the upper surface glabrous, shining, the lower slightly glansceous, sometimes with a few scattered hairs on the midrib; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, not prominent; length 3 to 4 in., breadth 1·2 to 1·75 in., petiole 2 in. **Flowers axillary, solitary, 1·25 to 1·4 in. long; pedicels 25 to 3 in. long, slender, pubescent, with a minute bracteole about the middle. **Sepals broadly ovate, acute, puberulous, reflexed, 25 to 3 in. long. **Petals narrowly oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, puberulous to glabrous, 1 to 1·25 in. long, the inner row smaller. **Ripe carpels numerous, stalked, glabrous, constricted between the 3 to 5 ovoid joints, 1·25 to 1·75 in. long; the stalks about 1 inch. Hook. fil. and Th. Fl. Ind. 131, (excl. the Concan plant); Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat., I. Pt. 2, 41; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 58.

Penang; Wallich. Perak; King’s Collector.

2. **UNONA DESMOS**, Dunal Anon., 112. A spreading shrub, often climbing; young branches slender, striate, adpressed, rufous-pubescent, often lanceolate. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, oblong, acute or acuminate, the base rounded; upper surface glabrous or nearly so, the midrib sparsely pubescent; under-surface paler in colour, puberulous or pubescent; main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, spreading, rather prominent beneath; length 4·2 to 8·8 in., breadth 1·65 to 3·25 in., petiole 3·5 in. **Flowers** solitary, extra-axillary, 1·35 to 1·75 in. long; peduncle slender, 4 to 6 in. long, glabrous; bracts few, lanceolate, minute, deciduous. **Sepals** ovate-acuminate, spreading, adpressed-pubescent, 3 in. long. **Petals** coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate, adpressed-pubescent, nervé; the outer 2 in. long by about 3·5 in. broad; the inner smaller. **Ripe carpels** numerous, stalked, 5 to 7·5 in. long, glabrous, constricted between the 2 to 3 oval joints. H. f. and T. Fl. Ind. 134; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 42; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 59; Kurz For. Fl. Burm. I 34. **U. cochin-chinensis** A. DC Prod. I, 91; **U. pedunculosa**, A. DC Mem. Anon 28; **U. pedunculosa** Wall. Cat. 6422. **U. falva**, Wall. Cat. 6427. **Desmos cochin-chinensis** Lour. Fl. Coch. Ch. I, 352. **U. discolor**, Wall. (not of Roxb.) Cat. 6420 D and E.

From Assam to Singapore. Distrib. Cochin-China.

3. **UNONA DISCOLOR**, Vahl Symb. II, 63, t. 36. A spreading shrub, often also climbing; young branches slender, sub-rugose, pubescent towards the tips. **Leaves** membranous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, acute, the base rounded; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower glansceous, glabrous or pubescent; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, sub-ascending, slightly prominent beneath; length 3 to 7·5 in., breadth 1 to 2 in., petiole about 2·5 in. **Flowers** solitary, extra-axillary, 2 to 2·5 in. long; peduncles 1 to 2 in. long, rather slender, pubescent, with a minute linear

Of this variable and abundant species, Sir Joseph Hooker distinguishes four varieties as follows:—

Var. 1, *pubiflora*; leaves 5–7 in., oblong acute, base often cordate, flowers silky.

Var. 2, *levigata*; leaves 3–4 in., oblong or lanceolate, acute, base rounded, flowers almost glabrous.—*U. chinensis*, DC. Prodr. i. 90. U. undulata, Wall. Pl. As. Bar. iii. and 42. U. discolor, Dalz and Gibs, Fl. Bomb. 3. t. 265; Wall. Cat. 6428.—Perhaps cultivated only in India, common in the Archipelago and China.

Var. 3, *pubescens*; leaves as in 1, but densely pubescent beneath.


From the base of the eastern Himalaya through the Assam range to Burmah and the Malayan Peninsula; in tropical forests. Distrib. The Malayan Archipelago, Chinese Mountains.

4. *UNONA DUNOSA*, Roxb. Fl. Ind. ii, 670. A large bushy climber: young branches slender, softly rufous-tomentose. Leaves membranous, broadly ovate to oblong-ovate, obovate to oblong-lanceolate-oblong, obtuse, sub-acute or broadly mucronate, the base rounded or sub-cordate, or sub-cuneate; when young rufous-tomentose on both surfaces; the upper except the midrib glabrescent when old: main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, sub-ascending, rather straight; length 2 to *5.25 in., breadth 1.25 to 2.5 in.; petiole *1.5 in., to 3 in., rufous-tomentose. Flowers solitary, leaf-opposed or extra-axillary, 2 to 2.5 in. long; pedicels *5 to *7.5 in. long,
rufous-tomentose, with a single ovate bract near the base. *Sepals* coriaceous, cordate or ovate, sub-acute or acute, spreading, rufous-tomentose, 4 in. long. *Petals* obovate-spathulate to broadly ovate-lanceolate, tapering to each end, vertically nerved, densely pubescent at first, less so when old; the inner row smaller. *Ripe carpels* numerous, stalked, glabrous, 75 to 1.4 in. long, much constricted between the 2 to 3 ovoid joints. *Seeds* shining, the albumen with transverse fibres. Wall. Cat. 6429. H. f. and Th. Fl. Ind. 131; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 59.

Malacca : Maingay, Nos. 42 and 43 (Kew Distrib.). Perak; King’s Collector, L. Wray Junior. Sylhet; Roxburgh, Wallich. Assam; Simons. The form which occurs in the Malayan Peninsula has narrower petals than that which is found in Assam and Silhet, and its leaves are more oblong and less ovate.

5. **UNONA LONGIFLORA**, Roxb. Fl. Ind. II, 668. A glabrous shrub or small tree, the leaf-buds silky; young branches slender. *Leaves* membranous, narrowly oblong or oblong-lanceolate, more or less acuminate, the base rounded or slightly cuneate; upper surface shining, the lower glaucous: main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, oblique, rather prominent beneath: length 6.5 to 11 in., breadth 1.75 to 3.25 in., petiole 4 in. *Flowers* solitary, pedunculate, axillary, pendulous, 3.5 to 6 in. long; the peduncles minutely bracteolate and jointed near the base, slender, from 1.25 to 8 in. long, still longer in fruit. *Sepals* very small, broadly triangular, spreading, mucronate, rufous-pubescent externally. *Petals* linear-lanceolate, much acuminate, cohering by their margins, the base slightly expanded, no constriction between the limb and claw, adpressed-sericeous when young but afterwards glabrous, yellowish; the inner row absent. *Stamens* with the connective produced and truncate at the apex. *Ovaries* 10 to 20, sessile, hairy; *ovules few*: stigmas large, recurved. *Ripe carpels* about 10, stalked, moniliform, 3- to 4-jointed, all the joints except the lowest often falling off: individual joints elongated-ovoid, 5 in. long, glabrous. *Seeds* with thin smooth testa, the albumen intersected by numerous horizontal fibrous processes. Wall. Cat. 6419; Hook. fil. and Th. Fl. Ind. 134; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 61; Kurz Fl. Burm. I, 35.

Perak; in forests under 3,000 feet. E Himalaya; Assam; Khasia Hills, Chittagong.

Most of the specimens which I have seen from Assam, the Khasia Hills, and Chittagong have flower-pedicels under 2 inches long, and petals quite 6 inches long. Specimens from Perak, on the other hand, have shorter flowers (3 to 4 in. long); and much longer (5 or 6 in.) and more slender peduncles: otherwise the two sets agree. In many of the flowers from both sets of localities there are only two petals.
6. **Unona Dastmaschala**, Blume Fl. Jav. Anon. 53, t. 27. An erect or sarmentose shrub; young branches sometimes glabrous from the beginning, but usually at first softly rufous-pubescent and sometimes permanently so. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, oblong, or oblong-lanceolate or oblongate, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded or narrowed; upper surface glabrous; the lower sub-glansons, glabrous or sometimes puberulous on the midrib and nerves; length 4·5 to 8·5 in., breadth 1·5 to 3 in., petiole about 1 in. *Flowers* pedunculate, solitary, axillary, pendulous, 1·5 to 3 in. long; peduncles 1·25 to 1·75 in. (longer in fruit), minutely bracteolate at the very base. *Sepals* fleshy, very short, broadly triangular, pubescent, reflexed. *Petals* fleshy, varying from ovate-acute to lanceolate-acuminate, concave and (in the narrower forms) expanded at the base, with a constriction between the claw and limb; the edges united when young, adpressed-puberulous but ultimately glabrous. *Anthers* with the connective expanded at the apex and oblique. *Ovaries* densely villous; the stigma narrow, glabrous. *Ripe carpels* numerous, shortly stalked, moniliform, pubescent to glabrous, the joints oval, about 3·35 long. *Seeds* oval, smooth, the albumen with fibrous processes. A. DC. Mem. Anon. 28; Wall. Cat. 6421; Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 133; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 42; Kurz Fl. Burm. I, 35; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 61. Scheff. Obs. Phyt. Anon. 6; Nat. Tidsch. Ned. Ind. XXXI, 6.

From Burmah to Singapore; the Andaman Islands. Distrib.—Sumatra, Java.

Var. **Blumei**, Hook. fil.; branches glabrous; leaves pale-yellowish or grey beneath, glabrous or nearly so. Wall. Cat. 6420 B. (*U. discolor*.)

Var. **Wallichii**, Hook. fil.; branches brown-tomentose; lower surfaces of leaves glaucous and tinged with purple.

This species, in the absence of the inner row of petals and in other respects, resembles *M. longiflora*, Roxb.; but the outer petals are neither so long nor so narrow, and there appear always to be three of them, and not often only two as in *M. longiflora*. The peduncles are moreover shorter. The two species, however, are closely allied. In open, exposed situations this is a non-scandent bush; but under the shade of trees, it often develops into a climber,—a habit which it shares with many species of this family. Blume's figure of this plant (quoted above) is inaccurate as respects the flowers and fruit.

7. **Unona Wratyi**, Hemsl. in Hook. Fl. Plant t. 1553. A tree: young branches slender, tawny-tomentose. *Leaves* thickly membranous, elliptic-oblong, shortly acuminate, often obtuse (from the breaking off of the acumen), slightly narrowed to the rounded base; upper surface glabrous except the puberulous midrib; lower much reticulate,
puberulous, the midrib pubescent: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, rather prominent beneath, spreading, and forming two sets of intra-marginal arches: length 5·5 to 7·5 in., breadth 2 to 2·65 in.; petiole 2 in., tomentose. *Flowers* 3 to 3·5 in. long, solitary or in fascicles from tubercles on the larger branches: pedicels '75 to '9 in., slender. *Sepals* ovate-lanceolate, sub-acute, about '3 in. long, puberulous. *Petals* white changing to deep claret, subequal, rather coriaceous, linear-lanceolate, acuminate, about 3 in. long, sparsely puberulous outside: breadth about '3 in. *Ovaries* numerous, pubescent, with about 4 ovules. *Ripe carpels* red when ripe, stalked, slightly pulpy, ovoid or oblong, obtuse, glabrous, 1 to 1·25 in. long: stalks '5 to '75 in. long. *Seeds* about 3, oval, compressed, rugose, aromatic, '6 in. long.

Singapore; Maingay (Kew Distrib.,) No. 51. Perak; Wray, No. 560; King's Collector. Distrib.—Java.

8. **Unona desmantha**, H. f. and T. in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 61. A small tree: youngest branches with soft yellowish-brown pubescence, the older with smooth, shining, yellowish-brown bark. *Leaves* coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, or elliptic-lanceolate, or oblanceolate, shortly and acutely or obtusely acuminate, the base acute; upper surface glabrous except the pubescent midrib; under-surface paler, puberulous especially on the midrib and nerves: main nerves 8 to 11 pairs, rather prominent beneath when dry, oblique. *Flowers* 2·5 in. diam., pale red, densely crowded on 1 to 2 in. broad flat tubercles on the older branches: peduncles '75 in., puberulous, ebracteolate. *Sepals* ovate, acute, '3 in. long. *Petals* unequal, linear-oblong, tapering to the apex, the base not dilated, sparsely pubescent, 1 to 1·5 in. long; the inner rather narrower. *Torus* and *ovaries* as in *U. pycnantha*, but ovules 3 to 5, superposed. *Ripe carpels* stalked, globose, dark-coloured, glabrous, nearly 1 in. in diam.: stalk 1 to 1·5 in.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.,) No. 48.

9. **Unona crinita**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 61. A tree? young branches slender; their bark pale, rugose; the youngest densely rufous-tomentose. *Leaves* membranous, oblong, elliptic-oblong or oblanceolate-oblong, acute or acuminate; the base rounded; upper surface quite glabrous, the lower pubescent especially on the nerves and veins: the midrib tomentose on both surfaces; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, slender, but slightly prominent beneath: length 3 to 8 in., breadth 1·25 to 2·5 in.; petiole '15 in., tomentose. *Flowers* 3 to 5 in. long, pedicellate, in dense crowded fascicles from very broad (1 to 2 in. in diam.) tubercles on the larger branches; pedicels '15 to '25 in. long, rusty-tomentose; bracteole linear, or absent. *Sepals* ovate-lanceolate, much acuminate, spreading, '5 in. to '75 in. *Petals* subequal in length,
narrowly linear, unequal in breadth, .15 in. broad at the base, and at the middle, narrower between and from the middle upwards; 1-nerved; finely pubescent; the inner slightly shorter and narrower. Torus columnar, truncate. Ovaries strigose: ovules 3 to 5, 1-seriate; stigma punctiform. Ripe carpels globose, densely rufous-velvety, shortly stalked.

Malacc: Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 41.

10. Unona stenopetala, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 136. A tree 20 to 35 feet high: young branches softly rufous-tomentose; the older dark-coloured, glabrous, striate. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-ovate or oblanceolate, more or less acuminate, narrowed below to the slightly cordate and oblique base; both surfaces glabrous, the midrib more or less pubescent on the lower; under-surface faintly reticulate when dry; main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, curving upwards, anastomosing doubly at some distance from the edge, thin but slightly prominent; length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1:25 to 3 in.; petiole 1 to .25 in., rufous-tomentose. Flowers 1:5 to 2 in. long, almost sessile or shortly pedicelled, in fascicles of 2 to 4 on minutely bracteate extra-axillary tubercles from both branches and stem. Sepals united at the base, lanceolate, acuminate, the bases broad, ribbed, spreading, pubescent externally, .4 to .5 in. long. Petals sub-equal, narrowly linear, concave, slightly wider at the base, keeled, sparsely pubescent, 1:25 to 3 in. long. Stamens numerous, short with broad flat apices hiding the lateral anthers. Ovaries 4 to 7, villous, 4- or 5-ovuled. Ripe carpels few, sub-globose or bluntly ovate, softly tomentose at first, ultimately sub-glabrous; the pericarp thick, .5 to .65 in. long and .5 in. in diam. Seeds 1 to 3, thickly discoid, bi-concave with grooved edge, rugulose. Hook. fil. and Th. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 60; Miquel Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, 43: Kurz F. Flora Burma, I, 35.


This is a rare plant in Burmah, if indeed it occurs there at all. The leaves of some of the Perak specimens have petioles .5 in. long: but usually they are as above described.

11. Polyalthia, Blume.

Trees or shrubs with the habit of Unona. Sepals 3, valvate or sub-imbricate. Petals 6, 2-seriate, ovate or elongated, flat or the inner slightly vaulted. Torus convex. Stamens cuneate; anther-cells extrorse, remote. Ovaries indefinite; style usually oblong; ovules 1-2, basal and erect, or sub-basal and ascending. Ripe carpels 1-seeded, berried.—Distrib. Tropical Asiatic sp. about 45; African sp. 3; Australasian species 2.
Sect. I. **Monoon.** Ovule solitary, usually basal, erect. Flowers from the axils of the leaves or of fallen leaves, not from the trunk.

Flowers solitary.

Leaves under 5 in. in length (7 in. in *P. sumatrana*), more or less lanceolate.

Leaves not glaucous beneath; petals ovate, acute ... ... 1. *P. dumosa.*

Leaves very glaucous beneath; petals linear-oblong, obtuse.

Ripe carpels smooth ... 2. *P. hypoleuca.*

Ripe carpels vertically ridged ... 3. *P. sumatrana.*

Leaves over 5 in. in length, not glaucous.

Flowers axillary.

Petals more or less narrowly lanceolate.

Leaves ovate-lanceolate, glabrous; ripe carpels oblong, blunt at each end ... ... 4. *P. andamanica.*

Leaves oblong to obovate-oblong, more or less pubescent; ripe carpels elliptic, mucronate ... ... 5. *P. magnoliaeflora.*

Petals oblong-elliptic, slightly obovate, 1'3 to 2'25 in. long ...

Flowers terminal; petals obovate-elliptic, 1 to 1'25 in. long ... ... 6. *P. macrantha.*

Flowers solitary or in pairs; ripe carpels little more than 2'5 in. long.

Flowers '4 in. in diam.; petals broadly oblong-ovate, obtuse ... ... 7. *P. pulchra.*

Petals 1'5 to 2 in. long, lanceolate-oblong; leaves narrowly lanceolate-oblong or elliptic-oblong ... ... 8. *P. Kunstleri.*

Petals '85 to 1'5 in. long, broadly lanceolate or oblanceolate; leaves oblong-lanceolate to ovate-elliptic ... 9. *P. Scortechinii.*

Flowers in pairs; petals obovate-oblong, 1 in. long; ripe carpels ovoid; '65 in. long ... 10. *P. Jenkinsii.*

Flowers always in fascicles or cymes, axillary or from the branches below the leaves ... 11. *P. Hookeriana.*

Flowers in fascicles from the young branches
below the leaves, or from the larger branches; never axillary.

Leaves 8 to 15 in. long with 12 to 16 pairs of prominent oblique or spreading nerves...

Leaves 6 to 8 in. long with 10 to 12 pairs of slender, spreading nerves...

13. *P. lateriflora*.

14. *P. sclerophylla*.

Flowers in fascicles from tubercles on the main stem, often near its base; never axillary, and probably never from the branches.

Inflorescence aerial.

Leaves under 8 in. in length.

Leaves oblong-lanceolate;

nerves 8 or 9 pairs; torus of ripe fruit 1·25 in. in diam.; stalks of ripe carpels

75 in. long...

15. *P. macropoda*.

Leaves oblong; nerves 7 pairs; torus of ripe fruit 1·5 in. in diam; stalks of ripe carpels 1·5 in. long...

16. *P. clavigera*.

Leaves elliptic to oblong,

slightly oblique...

17. *P. glomerata*.

Leaves 9 to 16 in. long; oblong-elliptic...

18. *P. congregata*.

Inflorescence sub-hypogea...

19. *P. hypogea*.

Sec. II. Eupolyalthia. Ovules 2 (3 in *P. korinti*), superposed.

Flowers solitary.

Leaves under 5 in. long, not cordate at the base.

Leaves oblong-lanceolate.

Petals oblong...

20. *P. obliqua*.

Petals broadly ovate or ovate-orbicular, leaves glaucous...

21. *P. aberrans*.

Leaves upwards of 5 in. long, cordate at the base.

Petals narrowly linear...

22. *P. bullata*.

Petals oblong:

Flowers 1 in. diam.......

23. *P. subcordata*.

Flowers 1·25 to 1·75 in. in diam.

24. *P. oblonga*.

Flowers in fascicles from the older branches.

Petals linear-oblong, 1 to 1·5 in. long: ripe
G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula. [No. 1,
carpels '35 in. long, their stalks '6 to '75
in. long ... ... 25. P. Beccarii.
Petals linear-oblong, 2 to 3 in. long; ripe
carpels '75 to 1 in. long, sub-sessile ... 26. P. cinnamomea.
Petals oblong-lanceolate or oblanceolate, '9
to 1·5 in. long; ripe carpels 1·75 in. long,
their stalks '25 in. long ... ... 27. P. pachyphylla.
Petals linear, obtuse, '5 to '75 in. long ... 28. P. pyrantha.

1. POLYALTHIA DUMOSA, King n. sp. A shrub; young branches
slender, glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, lanceolate or oblong-lan-
ceolate, acuminate, the base rounded; both surfaces dull, glabrous, very
minutely lepidote; main nerves 8 or 9 pairs, spreading, faint, inter-arch-
ing far from the margin; length 2·5 to 3·25 in., breadth '5 to '9 in.,
petiole less than '1 in. Flowers solitary, leaf-opposed, '3 to '35 in. long;
pedicels slender, glabrous, '3 to '4 in. long with a small lanceolate brac-
tecole about the middle. Sepals thick, spreading, broadly ovate, acute
or acuminate, '1 in. long, glabrescent outside, quite glabrous inside. Petals
leathery, subequal, narrowly oblong, acuminate, not widened at
the base, sub-corrugated and glabrous outside, puberulous inside, 3 in.
long. Stamens numerous, short; the apical process very broad, rhomboid,
truncate, projecting much over the apices of the short dorsal anther-cells.
Ovaries very few, oblong, pubescent; stigma broad, sessile, hairy. Ripe
carpels one or two, ovoid-globose, glabrous, cherry-red when ripe, '25 to
'3 in. long.

Perak; elevat. about 1,200 feet; Wray, Scortechini.
Near P. suberosa, H. f. and Th. but with different venation, fewer
carpels, and without hypertrophied bark.

2. POLYALTHIA HYPOLEUCA, Hook. fil. and Thoms. in Fl. Br. Ind.
I, 63. A tree 50 to 80 feet high; young branches slender, rather pale, 
striate; all parts glabrous except the flowers. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-
lanceolate or elliptic-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base acute, the
edges slightly recurved when dry, upper surface shining, the lower dull, 
pale: main nerves many pairs, invisible on either surface except in
some occasional leaves when dry: length 2·5 to 5 in., breadth '75 to
1·75 in., petiole '2 to '3 in. Flowers sub-erect, small (only '3 to '4 in.
long) pedicelled, solitary or sub-fascicled, mostly from the axils of fallen
leaves: pedicel stout, about '15 in. long, tomentose and with about two
cuneate bracts near the base. Sepals very small, triangular, pubescent, deciduous. Petals linear-oblong, obtuse, not dilated at the base, grey-
pubescent on both surfaces. Ripe carpels few, often solitary, stalked,
elliptic-oblong, obtuse, glabrous, '8 in. long: stalks '1 to '25 in. Seed
ovoid-elliptic, blunt, dark-coloured, transversely striate.
Singapore: Maingay, No. 50, (Kew Distrib.) Perak; King's Collector.

This approaches Guatteria sumatrana, Miq. in its leaves; but that species has much larger flowers. But this is still more allied to Guatteria hypoglauca, Miq., from which it differs by its much larger fruit. The plant named P. hypoleuca by Kurz in his Forest Flora of Burmah is, as he himself informed Sir Joseph Hooker in a letter, really P. sumatrana. Neither species, however, appears to me to occur either in the Andamans or Burmah.

3. Polyalthia sumatrana, King (not of Kurz.) A tree 30 to 60 feet high: young branches pale, the older much furrowed: all parts glabrous except the flowers. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, the base acute; upper surface shining, the lower dull glaucous, both pale (when dry); main nerves 15 to 20 pairs, very slender and little more prominent than the secondary; length 4 to 6 inches, breadth 1 to 1-75 in., petiole 2-5 in. Flowers 1-4 to 1-75 in. long, solitary or in fascicles of 2 or 3 from the younger branches below the leaves, or axillary; their pedicels 6 to 9 in. long, minutely bracteolate near the base, glabrous. Sepals very small, half-ovate-cylindrical. Petals narrowly-linear-oblong, sub-acute or obtuse, puberulous, pale green to yellowish, the outer slightly longer than the inner, 1-35 to 1-75 in. long and 1-15 to 2 in. broad. Ovaries glabrous, sub-cylindrical, with a single ovule: stigma hairy. Carpels ovoid, tapering to each end, ridged (when dry), pubescent or glabrous, about 1 in. long and 6 in. in diam.; their stalks 5 to 6 in. long. Guatteria sumatrana, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 380. Monoon sumatranum, Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 19.

Perak; at elevations up to 2,500 feet, common. Distrib.: Sumatra, Korthals, Becari P. S., No. 618. Borneo, Korthals.

This is allied to P. hypoleuca, H. f. and Th.; but has larger leaves, much larger flowers, and slightly different carpels.

4. Polyalthia andamanica, Kurz Andam. Report (1870) p. 29. A shrub: young branches slender, tomentose. Leaves membranous, ovate-lanceolate, acute; the base broad and rounded, slightly unequal; some of the larger nerves underneath and the midrib on both surfaces pubescent near the base, otherwise glabrous and shining; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, distant, spreading and forming bold arches far from the margin: reticulations minute, distinct: length 4 to 6 inches, breadth 2 to 2-4 inches; petiole 2-5 inches, pubescent. Flowers axillary or extra-axillary, solitary, 2 inches in diam.; the pedicel 4 to 7-5 inches long, sub-pubescent, minutely bracteolate. Sepals minute (1 inch long), broadly triangular, pubescent. Petals thinly coriaceous, sub-equal, oblong, blunt, 1 inch long. Ripe carpels 6 to 8, oblong, smooth, glabrous, slightly apiculate, 5 or 6 inches long.
long and 15 to 2 in. in diam., their stalks nearly as long. *P. Jenkinsi*, Benth. and Hook. fil. in Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 64 (in part); Kurz Flora Burm. I, 38.

S. Andaman: Kurz, Man, King’s Collector.

Allied to *P. Jenkinsi*, H. f. and T.; but with much smaller flowers, and leaves with broader bases.

5. **Polyalthia magnolia**flora, Maing. MSS. Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 64. A tree 30 to 40 feet high; young branches rusty-tomentose. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong to obovate-oblong, obtuse or acuminate, the base rounded or minutely cordate; upper surface glabrous, the nerves and midrib minutely tomentose; under surface at first pubescent, ultimately glabrous or glabrescent; main nerves 15 to 20 pairs, rather straight, oblique, prominent beneath, the transverse veins almost straight, distinct; length 8 to 12 in., breadth 2½ to 3½ in.; petiole 2½ in. stout, tomentose. *Flowers* large, shortly pedunculate, solitary, axillary, 2½ to 3 in. long; peduncle 3 in. long, tomentose, with 2 large ovate bracts. *Sepals* coriaceous, short, broadly ovate, acute, spreading, tomentose. *Petals* coriaceous, white, linear-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, tomentose. *Torus* conical. *Ovaries* hirsute. *Carpels* (unripe) stalked, oblong-ovoid, blunt at either end, the apex mucronate, pubescent. *Seed* with smooth shining testa.

Malacca: Maingay, Perak; King’s Collector, No. 10039.

Evidently a rare species. I have seen only Maingay’s imperfect specimens from Malacca, and two collected on Ulu Bubong by the late Mr. H. H. Kunstler, Collector for the Bot. Garden, Calcutta. Sir J. D. Hooker states (F. B. Ind. 1. e.) on Maingay’s authority that the flowers have the colour and odour of those of a *Magnolia*.

6. **Polyalthia macrantha**, King n. sp. A tree 20 to 70 feet high; young branches rather slender, glabrous. *Leaves* large, thinly coriaceous, oblong to elliptic-oblong, acute, slightly narrowed below the middle to the rounded or minutely cordate base; upper surface shining, glabrous except the depressed slightly puberulous midrib; lower surface paler when dry, glabrous, very minutely lepidote; main nerves 20 to 24 pairs, spreading, thin but prominent beneath; length 12 to 18 in., breadth 4½ to 7½ in., petiole 4 in., stout. *Flowers* solitary, axillary or slightly supra-axillary, 2½ to 4½ in. in diam.; pedicels 1½ to 2 in. long (longer in fruit) glabrescent, with a sub-orbicular bracteole about the middle; the buds conical when young. *Sepals* thick, sub-orbicular, spreading, connate by their edges and forming a cup 7½ in. in diam., puberulous on both surfaces, corrugated outside. *Petals* much larger than the sepals, white, thick, fleshy, flattish, oblong-elliptic, widest above the middle, blunt, puberulous on both surfaces except at the glabrescent
bases, nerved inside; the outer row 1·3 to 2·5 in. long, the inner smaller. Stamens numerous, compressed; apical process of connective truncate. Ovaries few, oblong, puberulous; stigmas large, capitate-truncate, pubescent. Ripe carpels elliptic-ovoid, sometimes oblique, blunt at each end, the apex mucronate, glabrous, 1 to 1·25 in. long, and .75 in. in diam. Seed ovoid, solitary, the testa corrugated.

Perak; King's Collector, Scortechini.

A remarkable species with handsome white flowers, allied in many ways to P. congregata; but at once distinguished from it by its axillary, solitary flowers and glabrous ripe carpels.

7. Polyalthia pulchra, King. A small tree, glabrous except the inflorescence. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic to oblong-lanceolate or oblong-oblanceolate, acute or acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces minutely muricate, the lower paler and dull; length 4·5 to 6 in., breadth 2·5 in. (only 1·75 in. in var. angustifolia), petiole .25 in. Flowers large, solitary, terminal, 2 in. or more in diam. when expanded (often 3·5 in. in diam. in var. angustifolia); pedicels 1·4 to 1·75 in. long, puberulous, with a lanceolate foliaceous bracteole at the base. Sepals ovate, acute or sub-acute, nerved, glabrous, 6 to .75 in. long. Petals coriaceous, sub-equal, ovate-elliptic, sub-acute, the base slightly cordate (narrowly oblong-lanceolate in var. angustifolia) greenish-yellow with a triangular blotch of dark purple at the base. Stamens numerous; apical process of connective broad, truncate, sub-orbicular, projecting over the apex of the linear anther-cells, pubescent. Ovaries oblong, adpressed-pubescent, 1-ovuled; style short, cylindric, thick, crowned by the convex, terminal, pubescent stigma. Ripe carpels numerous, elliptic-ovoid, blunt, slightly contracted at the base, sparsely pubescent but becoming almost glabrous, purple when ripe; pericarp sub-succulent: stalks thick, crimson when ripe, 1·5 in. long. Seed solitary, elliptic.

Perak: at Weld's Rest, Scortechini.

Var. angustifolia, King. Leaves oblong-lanceolate or oblong-oblanceolate, scarcely muricate; petals lanceolate or narrowly oblong-lanceolate, often 1·75 in. long; sepals often .75 in. long.

Perak; on Gunong Bubu; elevat. 5,000 feet, Wray.

8. Polyalthia Kunstleri, King n. sp. A shrub or small tree; young branches puberulous, speedily glabrous. Leaves oblong-lanceolate rarely elliptic-lanceolate, shortly and rather bluntly acuminate, the base narrowed and sub-acute or rounded; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower paler, dull, puberulous on the midrib and nerves; main nerves 6 to 12 pairs, rather prominent beneath, ascending, inter-arching .1 to .2 in. from the margin; length 4·5 to 8 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·35 in.; petiole .2 in., pubescent. Flowers .4 in. in diam., axillary or extra-axillary,
solitary or in pairs; peduncles .25 in. long, each with two rather large unequal, broadly ovate bracts above the base. *Sepals* broadly triangular-ovate, obtuse, nearly as long as the petals and, like them, minutely tomentose. *Petals* sub-equal, broadly oblong-ovate, obtuse. *Ovule* solitary. *Fruit* 2 in. in diam.; individual carpels numerous, ovoid-globular, apiculate, .3 in. long; stalks slender, .5 in. long, adpressed rufous-pubescent like the carpels. *Ellipeia parviflora*, Scortechini MSS.

Perak: King’s Collector, Scortechini, Wray.

This much resembles *P. Jenkinsii* and *P. andamanica* in its leaves and fruit: but its flowers are totally different.

9. **Polyalthia Scortechini**, n. sp. King. A small tree 15 to 20 feet high; young branches minutely rufous-tomentose, but speedily glabrous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong or oblong-elliptic, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded or sub-acute; upper surface glabrous, shining, the midrib pubescent; the lower dull, very minutely dotted, the midrib and sometimes nerves puberulous; main nerves 8 to 11 pairs, bold and prominent on the lower surface, oblique, inter-arching close to the edge: length 4 to 8 in., breadth 1.15 to 2.25.; petiole .25 in., pubescent. *Flowers* pedicelled, solitary or in pairs, from the axils of leaves or of fallen leaves: pedicels .5 to .75 in. long, rufous-tomentose, with a rather large bract about the middle. *Sepals* small, triangular, pubescent. *Petals* fleshy, sub-equal, greenish-yellow changing into dark dull yellow, oblong-lanceolate or oblong-oblancoate, acute or rather blunt, the edges wavy, both surfaces minutely pubescent, 1.5 to 2 in. long. *Ovaries* narrowly elongate-adpressed, pubescent, each crowned by large fleshy glabrous stigma. *Ovule* solitary, basal. *Fruit* shortly stalked; ripe carpels numerous pedicelled, ovoid, crowned by the remains of the stigma, sparsely pubescent, .3 in. long; pedicel slender, pubescent, .75 in. long. *Seed* with pale smooth testa. *P. Jenkinsii*, H. f. and T. (in part). *Ellipeia undulata*, Scortechini MSS.

Malacca: Griffith, No. 413. Perak, King’s Collector, Scortechini. Distrib.:—Sumatra, Beccari, Nos. 935, 976.

10. **Polyalthia Jenkinsii**, Benth. and Hook. fil. Gen. Pl. I, 25. A tree: young shoots sparsely rufous-pubescent. *Leaves* membranous, oblong-lanceolate to elliptic-ovate, acute or shortly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the acute or rounded sub-oblique base; both surfaces glabrous, minutely reticulate, the upper shining and the midrib puberulous; main nerves about 7 pairs, slender, slightly prominent beneath, inter-arching at some distance from the edge: length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1.35 to 3 in., petiole .2 to .3 in. *Flowers* large (1.75 to 3 in. in diam.), pedicelled, solitary, rarely in pairs, axillary: pedicels .6 to .75 in. long, pubescent, and with several small rounded bracts near the base. *Sepals*

Malaecea; Griffith; Maingay, No. 46 (and 45 in part) (Kew Distrib.). Perak; King's Collector, No. 3910. Assam and Silhet.

Specimens from Perak have larger flowers than those from Assam; but otherwise they agree fairly well, and both appear to be specifically identical with the Sumatra plant named Guatteria or Monoon canangioides by Miquel. The Andaman plant which Kurz originally (Andam. Report (1870) p. 29) named Polyalthia andamanonica, but which Sir Joseph Hooker (dealing with imperfect materials) reduced (with Kurz's assent) to this species, I have restored to specific rank. Recently received specimens show its flowers to be different from those of true P. Jenkinsii (the petals being shorter and narrower), while the carpels are larger.

11. Polyalthia Hookeriana, King n. sp. A tree 20 to 70 feet high: young branches softly tawny-pubescent, ultimately glabrous and darkly cinereous. Leaves membranous, obovate-elliptic or oblanceolate, shortly acuminate, narrowed from above the middle to the sub-cuneate base; both surfaces reticulate, the upper glabrous except the pubescent midrib and nerves: lower glabrous, the midrib and nerves adpressed-pubescent: main nerves 10 or 11 pairs, oblique, forming imperfect arches close to the edge, prominent beneath; length 5 to 7 in., breadth 2·25 to 3·25 in.; petiole '15 to '2 in., tomentose. Flowers in pairs from peduncles with several aborted flowers near their bases, extra-axillary: pedicels '5 to '75 in. long, lengthening in fruit, stout, pubescent, with 1 or 2 small ovate bracteoles at the middle or below it. Sepals broadly ovate, concave, free or connate only at the base, pubescent outside, glabrous within, '2 in. long. Petals coriaceous, yellowish, subequal, ovate or obovate-oblong, sub-acute, puberulous except at the base inside, only slightly contracted at the base, nearly 1 in. long. Stamens numerous, very short, cuneate; the apical process of the connective thick with a truncate orbicular top hiding the linear dorsal anthers. Ovaries short, oblong, puberulous, with 1 ovule: stigma sessile, large, obovate with sub-truncate lobed apex. Ripe carpels numerous, ovoid, slightly apicu-
late at the top and somewhat narrowed at the base, '65 in. long, stalks 1·2 in. long. Seed solitary, ovoid, smooth, with a vertical furrow.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 96. Perak; King’s Collector; Wray.

This is a common tree in Perak. In Malacca, however, it appears to be rare; for it is so very imperfectly represented in Maingay’s great Malayan collection (of which the best set is at Kew), that Sir Joseph Hooker, while recognising it as a *Polyalthia*, had not sufficient material to enable him to describe it in his Flora of British India.


Audamans, Bot. Eastern Garden Collectors. Perak, King’s Collector. Forests at the base of the Eastern Himalaya, the Assam range, Chittagong, Burmah.

Var. *parvifolia*, King: leaves smaller than in typical form (3·5 to 6 in. long and 1·25 to 2·25 in. broad) puberulous beneath.

Perak; at elevation of 3,000 to 4,000 feet. Distrib. Sumatra: on Goenong Trang, Lampongs. (Forbes, No. 1536).

13. *Polyalthia lateriflora*, King. A tree 50 to 70 feet high: young branches lenticellate and striate; all parts except the inflorescence quite glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, oblong to elliptic-oblong
abruptly acute or shortly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded rarely sub-cordate and unequal base: upper surface shining, the lower paler, rather dull: main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, rather prominent, oblique spreading, evanescent at the tips: length 8 to 15 in., breadth 2·5 to 7 in.; petiole 3 in. stout. Flowers in fascicles from tubercles on the stem and larger branches, pedicellate, 1·25 to 2 in. long; pedicels slender, thickened upwards, pubescent, with 2 bracteoles about the middle, 1·25 to 1·75 in. long. Sepals coriaceous, ovate-orbicular, very short, densely and minutely tomentose outside. Petals coriaceous, greenish-yellow, dull crimson at the base, oblong-lanceolate, gradually tapering to the sub-acute apex, the outer rather shorter than the inner, minutely pubescent especially on the outer surface. Ripe carpels ovoid-elliptic, blunt, slightly narrowed to the base, glabrous, 1·25 in. long and 7 in. in diam.; the pericarp thin, fleshy: the stalks stout, glabrous, sub-asperulous, 1·25 to 2 in. long. Guatteria lateriflora, Bl. Bijdr. 20: Fl. Jav. p. 100, t. 50 and 52 D.: Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2 p. 47. Monoon lateriflorum, Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 19.

Perak; at low elevations, Wray, King's Collector. Distrib: Java.

This is closely allied to P. simiarum, Benth. and Hook. fil.: but has smaller flowers which are often borne on the smaller branches; smaller leaves; and shorter stalked carpels. Moreover the leaves and young branches of this are invariably glabrous. The leaves of old trees are very markedly smaller than those on young specimens. Specimens in young fruit of a plant which may belong to this species have been recently received from the Andamans from the Collectors of the Botan Garden, Calcutta: but, until the receipt of fuller material, I hesitate to include these islands in the geographical area of the species.

14. Polyalthia sclerophylla, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 65. A glabrous tree: young branches palis. Leaves coriaceous, oblong, ovate or linear-oblong, acute or obtusely acuminate, the base broadly cuneate, shining on both surfaces and with the reticulations distinct; main nerves about 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, slender: length 6 to 8 in.: breadth 1·5 to 2·6 in., petiole 5 in. Flowers pedunculate, in fascicles from small tubercles on the trunk, 2 in. in diam., greenish: tubercles 5 to 1 in. in diam.: peduncles 1 to 1·5 in. long, stout, rusty-pubescent, becoming glabrous; bracts small, orbicular, from about the middle of the peduncle. Sepals ovate, obtuse, short. Petals linear-oblong, obtuse, the base slightly concave, puberulous on both surfaces, 1·6 in. long, the inner rather smaller. Torus broad, flat, the edge raised. Ovaries pilose, shorter than the cylindric style. Ripe carpels elliptic-oblong, slightly narrowed at either end, 1 to 1·5 in. long, glabrous, the pericarp thin: stalks 1 to 1·5 in. long. Seed oblong, the testa shining, pale.
Malacca; Maingay (Kew Destrrib), No. 101.
I have seen only Maingay’s Malacca specimens of this plant.

15. POLYALTHIA MACROPORA, King n. sp. A tree 50 to 60 feet high; young branches rather pale, pubescent but speedily glabrous. Leaves membranous, oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base acute; the edge slightly revolute; upper surface shining, glabrous except the puberulous sulcate midrib; the lower paler when dry, minutely lepidote, sparsely strigose on the midrib and 8 or 9 pairs of curving rather prominent nerves; length 3.5 to 5.5 in., breadth 1.4 to 2.1 in., petiole 0.25 in. Flowers nearly 1 in. long, in fasicles on short broad rugose woody tubercles from the stem close to its base: pedicels about 1 in. long, woody in fruit and 2 in. or more in length, glabrous; bracteoles (if any) deciduous. Sepals broadly ovate, acute, spreading, corrugated and glabrescent outside, glabrous inside, connate at the base to form a cup 0.65 in. in diam. Petals elliptic, blunt, slightly constricted about the middle, sub-equal, puberulous, coriaceous. Stamens numerous, compressed especially the outer rows; apical process of connective transversely elongated, truncate Ovaries numerous, oblong-ovoid. Ripe fruit with large woody sub-globular torus 1.25 in. in diam.; ripe carpels numerous, oblong-ovoid, tapering to the apex, the base gradually narrowed into a stalk, 2.5 to 3.5 in. long (including the stalk); pericarp rather fleshy, glabrous. Seed solitary, elongated-ovoid, grooved vertically.

Perak: King’s Collector, Singapore, Ridley.
A species remarkable for its large ripe carpels borne on the stem near the ground. It is possible that Mr. Ridley’s plant, collected in Singapore, may really belong to a distinct species, the only specimen of it which I have seen being very imperfect. This comes very near P. clavigera King.

16. POLYALTHIA CLAVIGERA, King n. sp. A tree 30 to 40 feet high; young branches slender, at first puberulous but speedily glabrous and pale. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong, tapering to each end, acuminate; both surfaces reticulate; the upper shining, glabrous except the puberulous sulcate midrib; lower surface slightly puberulous at first but ultimately quite glabrous: main nerves 7 pairs, ascending, curved, not inter-arching, slightly prominent beneath, obsolete above; length 5.5 to 8.5 in., breadth 1.75 to 2.5 in.; petiole 0.4 in. slightly winged above. Flowers unknown. Peduncle of ripe fruit stout, woody, 2 in. or more in length; the torus depressed-globular, woody, about 0.5 in. in diam.: ripe carpels ovoid-elliptic, tapering to each end, the base gradually passing into the stout puberulous slightly scabrid stalk, greenish-yellow when dry, glabrous: the pericarp succulent: length 2.25 in., breadth nearly 1 in.; stalk 1.5 in. puberulous; seed solitary, ovoid.

This species is known only by a few fruiting specimens collected by Messrs. Curtis and Wray Junior. It is nearly allied to *P. macropoda*, King; but its leaves have different venation and texture, the torus of the ripe fruit is smaller, while the carpels themselves are larger and have longer stalks.

17. POLYALTHIA GLOMERATA, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 50 feet high: young branches glabrous, pale, rather slender. *Leaves* membranous, elliptic to oblong, slightly oblique, acute or shortly acuminate, the base slightly cuneate or rounded; both surfaces reticulate, glabrous; the midrib alone puberulous on the upper, adpressed-puberulous on the lower; main nerves 7 to 8 pairs, curved, ascending, not inter-arching, thin but slightly prominent beneath; length 4 to 6 in., breadth 1'8 to 2'6 in., petiole 25 to 35 in. *Flowers* about 1 in. long, in clusters of 20 to 30 from nodulated puberulous tubercles on the stem; pedicels long (1'5 to 2'5 in.), slender, puberulous, with an ovate-lanceolate bracteole about the middle. *Sepals* thick, lanceolate-acuminate with broad connate bases, sub-erect, puberulous. *Petals* coriaceous, sub-erect, linear-oblong, slightly concave and glabrous at the base inside, otherwise minutely tomentose, the inner slightly smaller than the outer. *Stamens* numerous; the connective with an orbicular sub-convex apical expansion concealing the linear dorsal anther-cells. *Ovaries* much less numerous than the stamens, oblong, hirsute, apparently 1-ovuled; the stigma small, oblong, slightly pubescent.

Perak; King’s Collector, Wray. Distrib. Sumatra; Forbes, No. 2504.

In all the flowers I have examined the pistils are very small (as if undeveloped) and I have not been able to find more than one ovule. In the Sumatran specimens the flowers are much longer than in those from Perak.

18. POLYALTHIA CONGREGATA, King n. sp. A tree 40 to 60 feet high; young branches at first rusty-puberulous but speedily glabrous and dark-coloured. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong-elliptic, acute, slightly narrowed to the rounded or minutely cordate base; upper surface glabrous except the depressed puberulous midrib; the lower pale when dry, glabrous, minutely lepidote; main nerves 13 to 19 pairs, oblique, curving, thin but prominent beneath; length 9 to 16 in., breadth 3'75 to 7 in.; petiole 3 or 4 in. stout. *Flowers* large, in short, much divided, rough, tubercular, woody cymes from the stem near its base; the pedicels 1'25 to 1'75 in. long, glabrescent; bracteole single, sub-orbicular, clasping, infra-median. *Sepals* thick, broadly ovate-triangular,
spreading, slightly euneate at the base, concave, corrugated and puberulous outside, glabrous inside, often reflexed, ½ in. long. **Petals** thick, white, ovate-elliptic, sub-acute, hoary-puberulous except at the base inside on both surfaces; the outer row 1½ to 3 in. long and ½ to 1 in. broad, the inner row narrower. **Stamens** numerous, compressed; the apical process of the connective truncate, oblique, granular; anther-cells linear, dorsal. **Ovaries** 20 to 30, oblong, strigose, with a single basilar ovule; stigma oblong, pubescent. **Ripe carpels** elliptic, beaked, 1 in. or more long, hoary-pubescent, narrowed at the base into the short, thick stalk. **Seed** solitary, pale brown, shining, elliptic.

Perak; Scortechini, King's Collector.

This resembles *P. macrantha*, King; but is distinguished from it by its cymose, cauline inflorescence, smaller flowers and puberulous fruit. H. O. Forbes collected in the Lampongs in Eastern Sumatra a plant (No. 1642 of his Herb.) which greatly resembles this.

19. **POLYALTHIA HYPOGAEA**, King, n. sp. A tree 25 to 30 feet high; young branches rather stout, densely but minutely rufous-tomentose, ultimately rather pale, striate. **Leaves** large, thinly coriaceous, oblong or elliptic-oblong, sometimes slightly obovate, gradually narrowed to the rounded base; both surfaces glabrous when adult, the lower puberulous when young; the veins transverse and, (like the reticulations), distinct; main nerves 18 to 22 pairs, oblique, inter-arching within the edge, thin, prominent on the lower and depressed on the upper surface when dry; length 10 to 20 in., breadth 3 to 7 in.; petiole ½ in., stout, tomentose. **Flowering branches** from the stem near its base, 1 to 8 feet long, flexuose, rufous-pubescent like the lanceolate bracteoles. **Flowers** ½ in. long, cream-coloured; pedicels 7½ to 1½ in. long, usually with one lanceolate, tomentose bracteole near the middle and a second, sub-orbicular and acaminate, close to the flower. **Sepals** broadly triangular-ovate, acute, spreading, tomentose outside, glabrous inside, ½ in. long. **Petals** coriaceous, the inner row rather smaller than the outer, narrowly oblong, sub-acute, pubescent outside except the glabrous base and edges, inside almost glabrous. **Stamens** numerous, short, compressed; apical process of connective broad, slightly convex, slightly oblique, sub-granular, deeply ridged in front, the anther-cells linear dorsal. **Ovaries** few, oblong, villous, 1-ovuled; stigma large, ovoid, granular, sessile. **Immature carpels** narrowly ovoid, sub-compressed, the apex beaked, the base slightly contracted, minutely tomentose. **Seed** solitary, elongated, ovoid, smooth.

Perak; near Laroot, King’s Collector. Gmnong Batn Putch; elev. 3,400 feet, Wray.

A species remarkable for its hypogoeal inflorescence. The flower-
ing branches, which vary from 1 to 8 feet in length, originate from the stem near its base, pass into the soil underneath the surface of which they run for some distance, and bear on their emerging tips the flowers and fruit.

20. **Polyalthia obliqua**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 138. A tree: young branches minutely pubescent, lenticellate. *Leaves* sub-sessile, oblong-lanceolate, acute or shortly acuminate, the base cuneate, minutely and obliquely cordate; shining and glabrous on both surfaces, the lower pale; main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, slender, curving and forming bold arches '15 in. from the margin; length 4 to 6·5 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·2 in.; petiole '1 in., very stout. *Flowers* '4 to 5·4 in. in diam., solitary, pedicellate, extra-axillary; each pedicel rising from a short conical woody tubercle, curving, '25 in. long. *Sepals* coriaceous, broadly triangular, blunt, less than half as long as the petals, pubescent. *Petals* coriaceous, sub-equal, oblong, obtuse, sericeous outside. *Ripe carpels* pisiform, with stalks '5 in. long, dark brown. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 67; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, p. 44.

Malacca; Griffith, Maingay, No. 44 (Kew distrib.). Chittagong Hill Tracts; Lister. Distrib. Sumatra.

Lister's plant from the Chittagong Hill Tracts agrees well with Griffith's specimens from Malacca.

21. **Polyalthia aberrans**, Maing. ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 67. A large climber, glabrous except the flowers and fruit: young branches slender, black. *Leaves* membranous, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, the base slightly cuneate; both surfaces reticulate, glabrous, the lower glaucous; main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, very faint, the secondary nerves quite as well marked: length 3·5 to 5 in., breadth 1·4 to 1·8 in., petiole '2 to '25 in. *Flowers* '5 to '75 in. in diam., solitary, axillary; pedicels slender, 1·25 in. long ('longer in fruit), with one minute bracteole below the middle and another at the base. *Sepals* ovate- orbicular, sub-acute, quite connate into a 3-angled glabrous cup '25 in. in diam. *Petals* leathery, ovate- orbicular, sub-acute, spreading, concave; the outer row '35 in. long and '3 in. broad, yellowish-pubescent on both surfaces except a glabrous patch near the base on the inner: inner petals half the size of the outer but more concave, hoary-puberulous outside, glabrescent inside. *Stamens* numerous; apical process of connective broad, discoid, depressed in the centre, quite concealing the long linear lateral anther-cells. *Ovaries* narrowly oblong, glabrous, 1 or 2-ovuled: style as long as the ovary, curved: stigma small. *Ripe carpels* ovoid, slightly apiculate, puberulous or glabrescent, '35 in. long and '3 in. in diam.; stalks '7 to '8 in., slender, glabrous. *Seeds* solitary, rarely 2, ovoid, shining, smooth. *Melodorum glaucum*, Scortechini MSS.
22. **Polyalthia bullata**, King n. sp. A shrub 6 to 8 feet high: young branches densely covered with long soft spreading golden hairs. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, bullate (at least when dry), narrowly oblong, acuminate, narrowed but slightly to the deeply cordate anricled base; both surfaces boldly reticulate, the upper shining, glabrous except the sulcate puberulous midrib; the lower glabrescent except the midrib and nerves which have sparse hairs like those on the young branches: main nerves 25 to 40 pairs, spreading towards the base, sub-ascending towards the apex, forming a double series of arches within the margin, bold and prominent on the lower, depressed on the upper, surface: secondary nerves and reticulations prominent; length 12 to 14 in., breadth 2.75 to 3.35 in.; petiole 2.25 in., pubescent like the young branches. *Flowers* solitary, terminal or axillary, 1 in. long; pedicels slender, 1 in. long, pubescent, bracteole small, mesial. *Sepals* small, lanceolate, spreading, free, sparsely pubescent outside, glabrescent inside, about 2.25 in. long. *Petals* narrowly linear, slightly wider at the base, sub-equal, sub-concave, sparsely pubescent. *Stamens* numerous, the apical process of the connective sub-convex, orbicular, slightly granular. *Ovaries* much fewer than the stamens, oblong, pubescent; the stigma sub-capitate-truncate, puberulous. *Ripe carpels* globular-ovoid, blunt at each end, puberulous, 4 in. long; stalks slender, 2 in. long. *Seeds* 2, plano-convex, the testa rugose, pale: the albumen horny.

Singapore: Ridley. Perak; King's Collector.

Evidently a rare shrub; readily recognisable by its elongate very bullate leaves.

23. **Polyalthia sub-cordata**, Blume Fl. Javae, 71 t. 33 and 36 B. A shrub or small tree: young branches sparsely hispid-pubescent, afterwards glabrous and furrowed, not pale. *Leaves* membranous, sub-sessile, ob lanceolate-oblong or elliptic-oblong, shortly and obtusely caudate-acuminated; the base slightly narrowed, sub-cordate, auriculated at one side; both surfaces glabrous except the sometimes puberulous midrib: main nerves 9 to 12 pairs, slender, the reticulations lax and faint: length 4.5 to 9 in., breadth 1.6 to 3 in.; petiole 0.05 in., pubescent. *Flowers*...
about 1 in. in diam., solitary, axillary or extra-axillary; peduncles slender, "5 to "75 in long, puberulous and with 1 or 2 lanceolate bracteoles. Sepals ovate, sub-acute; united into a cup. Petals coriaceous, yellowish, oblong, sub-acute, the inner rather smaller, slightly pubescent outside. Carpels numerous, broadly ovoid, not apiculate, furrowed, glabrous, "4 in. long; stalks slender, "25 in. long; pericarp thin. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, p. 44; Ann. Mus. Ludg. Bat. II, 14. Unona subcordata, Bl. Bijdr. 15.

Perak; elev. about 800 feet, King's Collector, No. 2373. Distrib. Java.

24. Polyalthia oblonga, King, n. sp. A shrub or small tree 10 to 15 feet high: young branches at first rufous-tomentose, afterwards glabrous, pale and furrowed. Leaves thinly coriaceous, sub-sessile, oblong or oblong-ob lanceolate, abruptly and shortly acuminate, narrowed to the minutely cordate, unequal base; upper surface glabrous, except the pubescent midrib; lower puberulous, the midrib prominent as are the 14 to 20 pairs of little curving, sub-ascending, main nerves; reticulations open and distinct; length 9 to 14 in., breadth 3.5 to 5 in.; petiole 1.5 in., tomentose. Flowers 1.25 to 1.75 in. in diam., solitary, axillary or extra-axillary, from small tubercles: pedicels 1.25 to 2.5 in. long, puberulous and with 2 lanceolate bracteoles near the base. Sepals semi- orbicular, acute, very short, united into a cup, pubescent outside. Petals coriaceous, yellow, subequal, oblong, tapering to the sub-acute apex, minutely adpressed-pubescent on both surfaces but especially on the outer, length 75 to 1.15 in. Ripe carpels 10 to 20, ovoid to orbicular, apiculate, 3 to 3.5 in. long, pubescent or sub-glabrous; stalks slender, 6 to 7.5 in. long. Seeds usually solitary and ovoid, or sometimes two and plano-convex.

Perak: very common at elevations of from 1,000 to 2,500 feet.

This plant closely resembles Guatteria (= Polyalthia) elliptica Blume: but its leaves have more numerous nerves and its carpels are stalked, those of P. elliptica (according both to Blume's description and figure) being sessile and of larger size.

25. Polyalthia Beccari, King n. sp. A tree 15 to 40 feet high: young branches slender, rufous-tomentose; the older coarsely striate and lenticellate. Leaves thickly membranous, narrowly oblong or oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base; both surfaces shining and reticulate, the midrib pubescent on the upper tomentose on the lower; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, slender, spreading, forming bold arches far from the edge, the secondary nerves distinct; length 3 to 4.5 in., breadth 7.5 to 1.35 in.; petiole 1 in., tomentose. Flowers 1 in. long, in fascicles from bracteolate tubercles on the older
branches, their pedicels slender, pubescent, minutely bracteolate near the base, about 1 in. long. *Sepals* ovate-obtuse, 15 in. long, pubescent outside. *Petals* coriaceous, dark-yellow, sub-equal, linear-oblong, sub-acute, 1 in. to 1.5 in. long and from 1 to 2 in. broad, minutely pubescent especially outside. *Ovaries* pubescent, 2-ovuled. *Ripe carpels* numerous, broadly ovoid, apiculate, glabrous, sub-granular when ripe, 35 in. long; their stalks granular, puberulous, 6 to 7.5 in. long.


The leaves of this species, although smaller, have much the same venation as those of *P. Teysmannii*, King. The carpels of this are, however, very much smaller than those of *P. Teysmannii*.

26. POLYALTHIA CINNAMOMEA, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 138; Hook fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 1, 65. A tree 50 to 70 feet high; young branches rusty-tomentose. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, narrowly oblong to oblanceolate, tapering to each end, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower sparingly lucid-pubescent, (glabrescent when old), the midrib tomentose; main nerves about 12 or 14 pairs, slender, curved, ascending, inter-arching freely; length 4.5 to 7.5 in., breadth 1.25 to 2.25 in.; petiole 2 in., tomentose. *Flowers* sub-sessile, solitary, or in pairs from short woody tubercles from the young branches below the leaves, dull red, 2 to 2.25 in. long; peduncles very short, rusty-tomentose, bracteolate at the base. *Sepals* spreading, sub-orbicular, 2.5 in. long, tomentose. *Petals* sub-equal, thick, linear-oblong, sub-acute, slightly narrowed at the base, adpressed-pubescent externally, glabrous within, 2 to 3 in. long. *Anthers* numerous, short, compressed; connective with broad, flat, apical, truncate process. *Pistils* oblong, pubescent; stigma large, sub-truncate. *Torus* convex, tomentose. *Fruit* globose, 2.5 in. in diam.; the individual carpels pyriform with very short stalks, 75 to 1 in. long and 5 to 7.5 in. in diam., densely rusty-tomentose; pericarp thick. *Seeds* 2, plano-convex, with scaly testa, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. 1, Pt. 2, p. 44. *Guatteria cinnamomea*, Wall. Cat. 6444. *G. multinervis*, Wall. Cat. 6445. *Unosca cauliflora*, H. f. and Th. Fl. Ind., 137; Fl. Br. Ind. 2, 60. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. 1, Pt. 2, 43.

Singapore; Wallich, Ridley. Penang; Wallich, Curtis No. 2470. Malacca, Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 37.

Apparently not a common species. Maingay's specimens from Malacca have rather larger and smoother leaves than those from Singapore and Penang.

27. POLYALTHIA PACHYPHYLLA, King, n. sp. A tree 50 to 100 feet high; young branches softly pubescent, afterwards glabrous and furrowed. *Leaves* rigidly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, sub-acute; the edge
slightly recurved, the base broad and rounded, or narrowed and sub-acute; both surfaces glabrous; the lower slightly paler, the midrib tomentose at the base beneath; main nerves 11 or 12 pairs, spreading, prominent, evanescent at the tips; length 4·5 to 7·5 in., breadth 1·75 to 3·5 in., petiole 35 to 5 in., tomentose when young. Flowers about 1·5 in. long, in few-flowered fascicles from small tubercles on the older branches; their pedicels 2 in. long, bracteolate about the middle, softly tawny-tomentose. Sepals broadly half- orbicular, very short, reflexed, tomentose. Petals coriaceous, nerved, pale green, oblong-lanceolate or oblanceolate, sub-acute or obtuse, pubescent on the outer, tomentose on the inner, surface; the outer slightly shorter and narrower than the inner, from 9 to 1·5 in. long and 3 to 3·5 in. broad. Stamens numerous, compressed, the apical process of connective truncate; anthers linear, dorsal. Ovaries numerous, glabrous, vertically striate; stigma sessile, truncate, puberulous. Ripe carpels numerous, crowded when young, densely covered with minute pale tomentum; when ripe narrowly obovate, blunt, narrowed to a short stalk, sub-tomentose, 1·75 in. long and about 1 in. in diam.; pericarp thick, fleshy; seeds two, plano-convex.

In its leaves this resembles Guatteria pondok, Miq. (Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 380), but that species has carpels with stalks from 2 to 3 in. long.

Perak; at elevation under 1,000 feet, King's Collector, Nos. 6655 and 7516.

28. Polyalthia pycnantha, King. A tree? Young branches rather stout, covered with soft yellowish pubescence. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, or oblong-lanceolate, obtusely acuminated, the base obtuse or rounded: upper surface glabrous; lower paler and puberulous on the midrib; main nerves arching, prominent; length 6 to 9 in., breadth 2·5 to 3·5 in.; petiole 2 in., pubescent. Flowers 5 to 7·5 in. in diam., in fascicles from tubercles on the larger branches, 1 to 5 in. in diam.; flower-peduncles 25 in. long, pubescent, ebracteate. Sepals ovate, acute, 2 in. long. Petals linear, obtuse, flat, sub-equal, the bases of the inner three concave, 5 to 7·5 in. long; pale sericeous outside, glabrescent inside. Torus columnar-flat-topped, glabrous: ovules 2, superposed. Unona pycnantha, Hook fil. in Fl. Br. Ind. I, 60.

Malacca; Maingay.

12 Anaxagorea, St. Hilaire.

Trees or shrubs. Leaves with pellucid dots. Flowers small, greenish, leaf-opposed. Sepals 3, valvate, connate at the base. Petals 6 or 3, sub-equal, 2-seriate, valvate, the inner row sometimes absent. Torus convex.
Stamens indefinite; anther-cells extrorse or sublateral; connective with a terminal process. Ovaries few, style variable; ovules 2, sub-basal, collateral, ascending. Ripe carpels follicular; stalk clavate. Seeds 1–2, exarillate, testa shining.—Distrib. Tropical Asia and America; species about 8.

Pétals 6 .............. 1 A. luzonensis


Burmah: The Andaman Islands; Malacca; Ceylon. Distrib. Philippines, Cambodia, Sumatra.

2. Anaxagorea Scortechini, King, n. sp. A bush or small tree: all parts, except the flower, glabrous; the young branches sub-rugulose, 2-ridged. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong or elliptic-ovate, shortly and abruptly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded or sub-acute base; main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, rather prominent beneath, the reticulations open and distinct: length 6 to 8 in., breadth 2.5 to 3.5 in.; petiole 3 to 4 in. Flowers 75 in. long, solitary; pedicels 3 in. (much longer in fruit) with 1 or 2 amplexicaul bracteoles. Sepals membranous, their edges thin, broadly ovate, acute, pubescent outside. Petals in a single row, much larger than the sepals, oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, scurfy-pubescent outside, glabrous within, very fleshy, slightly concave at the base. Stamens numerous, those next the pistils barren, elongate and bent over the pistils. Ovaries numerous, obovoid, pubescent: styles curved. Carpels as in A. luzonensis, but two or three times as numerous. Seeds obovoid, concavo-convex, compressed, black, shining.

Perak: at low elevations; Scortechini, King’s Collector, Wray.

I have altered the diagnosis of this genus as regards the petals to
admit this species in which the inner whorl of petals is absent. In other respects the species agrees perfectly with the original diagnosis. Teysmann and Binnendyk's mono-specific genus *Rhopalocarpus* (Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 22, t. 2 fig. B.) is an unmistakable *Anaxagorea* in which the inner petals are narrow and incurved. It is probably near *A. luzonensis*. A. Gray, and *A. javanica*, Bl. (See Benth. and Hook fil. Gen. Plant. I, 957).


Trees or shrubs. *Sepals* 2, large, concave, valvate. *Petals* 4, narrowly linear-spathulate, incurved, inserted remotely from each other on the margin of the very broad, sub-concave torus. *Stamens* numerous; the apical process of the connective broadly orbicular, sub-convex. *Pistils* 10 to 15 or numerous, ovoid; style short, terete; stigma small, terminal; ovule solitary. *Leaves* minutely pellucid-punctate. *Flowers* in long terminal peduncles, solitary or in pairs. Distrib. Three species, all Malayan.

1. *Disepalum longipes*, King, n. sp. A glabrous tree 30 to 40 feet high; young branches slender, pale brown. *Leaves* minutely pellucid-punctate, membranous, oblong, sometimes slightly oblancoelate, rarely oblong-elliptic, abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base cuneate; main nerves 7 to 10 pairs, spreading, (sub-horizontal) very faint; length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1.5 to 2.25 in., petiole 25 in. *Flowers* on long pedicels, dark red, solitary or in pairs, terminal, 5 in. in diam.; pedicels slender, ebracteolate, 1.25 to 2 in. long. *Sepals* reflexed, concave, broadly ovate, blunt. *Petals* remote from each other, linear-spathulate, sub-incurved, 2 in. long. *Stamens* numerous; apical process of the connective orbicular, sub-convex. *Ovaries* numerous, stalked, slightly obovoid, glabrescent or sparsely pubescent, 1-ovuled; style short, straight; stigma small, terminal. *Immature carpels* ovoid, sub-glabrous, slightly corrugated; pericarp fleshy, fragrant. *Seed* solitary, ovoid.

Johore; on Gunong Pauti at 1,500 feet; King's Collector, No. 231. Distrib. Borneo, Beccari (P. B. 1645).

The genus *Disepalum* was founded by Sir Joseph Hooker on a Bornean shrub collected by Lobb, and the only species known to its founder was that described and figured under the name of *D. anomalum* in the Linnaean Transactions (Vol. XXIII, 156, t. 20 A.) The characters which separate the genus from any other in the family are the dimerous symmetry of the sepals and petals, and the small size of the latter, which originate at some distance from each other from the edge of the broad sub-concave torus. The species here described differs from *D. anomalum* in its arboreous habit, larger leaves, and much more numerous
ovaries, which are moreover nearly glabrous and have long stalks. Quite ripe fruit is as yet unknown.


Small trees or shrubs. Leaves with small nerves, forming intramarginal loops. Flowers solitary or fascicled, axillary or extra-axillary; peduncles with basal, scaly, distichous bracts. Sepals 3, valvate. Petals 6, valvate in 2 series; outer thick, flat or nearly so; inner smaller, shortly clawed, cohering in a vaulted cap over the stamens and ovary. Stamens many, linear-oblong; anther-cells remote, dorsal; connective produced into an oblong or truncate process. Ovaries many; style simple or 2-fid; ovules solitary or 2, superposed, sub-basal (4 in G. uvarioides.) Ripe carpels 1-seeded.—Distrib. About 47 species, natives of Eastern tropical Asia and its islands.

The plants referred to this genus are, by Baillon, treated as part of Melodorum.

Ovules 1 or 2.

Style cylindric, slender; stigma subulate, entire

Style very short; stigma funnel-shaped, slit on one side, its edges toothed

Style cylindric; stigma truncate, entire.

Flowers in fascicles from the stem only; ripe carpels 1.25 in. long

Flowers solitary from the axils of the leaves or fallen leaves; ripe carpels 4 in. long

Style subulate or cylindric; stigma deeply 2-cleft, petals 3 to 5 in. long...

Style cylindric; stigma unequally 2-toothed

Style cylindric; stigma minutely and equally 2-toothed.

Flowers axillary or from the axils of fallen leaves; outer petals more than 1 in. long.

Anthers with slightly convex, orbicular apical appendages

Anthers with very pointed, conical apical appendages.

Nerves of leaves 28 to 34 pairs

Nerves of leaves fewer than 20 pairs.

1. G. subveniens.
2. G. tenuifolius.
3. G. Prainianus.
4. G. Kunstleri.
5. G. giganteus.
6. G. malayanus.
7. G. fulvus.
8. G. Curtisii.
Leaves shining, reticulate, glabrous; ripe carpels oblong, '5 to '6 in. long 9. G. Griffithii.

Leaves glabrous, opaque, dull, not reticulate; ripe carpels globular-ovoid; '4 in. long. ... 10. G. macrophyllus.

Flowers in fascicles from tubercles near the base of the stem ... ... 11. G. Ridleyi.

Style cylindric; stigma 3-toothed; apices of anthers acuminated.

Leaves thickly coriaceous; nerves inconspicuous ... ... 12. G. Tapis.

Leaves strongly and prominently nerved.

Sepals large, orbicular-ovate, obtuse, '65 to 1 in. long ... ... 13. G. Scortechinii.

Sepals small, ovate acuminate, '2 in. long ... ... 14. G. Wrayi.

Ovules and seeds 4 ... ... 15. G. uvarioïdes.

1. Goniothalamus subveniuis, King, n. sp. A shrub or small tree; young branches slender, puberulous; otherwise glabrous except the flower. Leaves membranous, narrowly oblong, tapering at each end; upper surface shining, pale-greenish when dry; the lower paler, dull; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, sub-horizontal, invisible or very faint on either side; length 3'5 to 6'5 in., breadth 1'25 to 1'75 in., petiole '2 in. Flowers solitary, axillary, '75 to '9 in. long; pedicels 4 to 6 in. long, ebracteate. Sepals broadly ovate, bluntly acuminate, 3-nerved, minutely pubescent on both surfaces, 3 in. long. Petals thinly coriaceous, puberulous except towards the base inside, lanceolate, sub-acute; the inner petals half as large as the outer, slightly clawed. Stamens with broad orbicular sub-convex apical process. Ovaries narrowly oblong, style cylindric, curved; stigma subulate, entire. Ripe carpels ovoid to oblong, obtuse, tapering very little at the base, glabrous, '5 to '75 in.; stalks '35 to '45 in.

Perak; at low elevations, King's Collector.

2. Goniothalamus tenuifolius, King, n. sp. A shrub 6 to 8 feet high; glabrous except the petals; young branches slender, dark-coloured, striate. Leaves thinly membranous, lanceolate, or oblong-lanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base acute; main nerves 8 to 11 pairs, spreading, inter-arching within the minutely undulate margin, faint or both surfaces; length 4'5 to 7 in., breadth 1 to 1'75 in., petiole '2 in. Flowers axillary, solitary, drooping; pedicels slender, bi-bracteolate at the base,
35 to 45 in. long. Sepals free, large, membranous, green, many-nerved and reticulate, broadly ovate, acute or acuminate, glabrous, 75 to 1.1 in. long. Petals whitish, thinly coriaceous, faintly nerved, broadly lanceolate, acuminate, much contracted at the base, pubescent, 1 to 1.2 in. long, (smaller in var. aborescens); inner petals less than half as long, ovate, acuminate, the base contracted, pubescent. Anthers numerous, compressed, the apices broad, flat, pubescent. Ovaries few, narrow, short, 1 rarely 2-ovuled; the style long, straight, thickened upwards; stigma hollowed like a funnel, the edges toothed. Ripe carpels partly enveloped by the persistent calyx, ovoid, very slightly apiculate, puberulous or glabrescent, 4 to 5 in. long; stalks 2 in long. Seeds usually 1, rarely 2.

Perak; at a low elevations, King’s Collector, No. 3019; Wray, Nos. 3379, 3558.

Var. aborescens, King; a small tree 15 to 25 feet high; leaves 4 to 4.5 in. long; petals coriaceous, adpressed-pubescent, about half as long as in the typical form; sepals only 3 in. long.

Perak; elevations from 2,000 to 3,000 feet, King’s Collector.

This possibly ought to be considered a distinct species; but as its anthers and ovaries are exactly the same as in the typical shrubby G. tenuifolius, I prefer to consider it a mountain form of that species. Both the typical form and the variety have remarkable stigmas, shaped like funnels and with toothed edges.

3. Goniothalamus prainianus, King, n. sp. A tree 50 to 70 feet high: young branches rather slender, pale; all parts, except the inflorescence, glabrous. Leaves membranous, oblong-oblongate to elliptic-oblong, abruptly shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base slightly cuneate; main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, oblique, inter-arching within the margin, prominent beneath; length 7 to 11 in., breadth 2.25 to 2.8 in., petiole 35 in. Flowers 1.25 to 1.5 in. in diam., on long pedicels from large, woody, puberulous tubercles at the base of the stem: pedicels 2 to 4 in. long with two minute bracteoles at the base. Sepals coriaceous, united so as to form a spreading cup with three broad sub-acute triangular teeth, puberulous outside, glabrous inside. Petals thickly coriaceous, pale yellow; the outer row large, obovate-rotund, concave, incurved, (ovate-oblong in var.) pubescent on both surfaces, nearly 1 in. long: inner row much smaller, clawed. Stamens numerous, the connective prolonged into a blunt, conical, puberulous, apical process. Ovaries narrowly oblong, glabrous; style cylindric, not lobed, truncate. Ripe carpels obovoid, slightly apiculate, tapering to the base, glabrous, 1 to 1.25 in. long; stalks 2.5 in. long. Seed solitary, smooth.

Perak; King’s Collector, Wray; at low elevations.

Var.: angustipetala, King; petals oblong-ovate, sub-acute.
Perak: King's Collector.

A species collected by Forbes in Eastern Sumatra (Herb. Forbes, No. 3172) resembles this closely. The specimens are in fruit only, and the individual carpels being a little smaller and less obvoid, it probably belongs to a distinct species. Forbes' specimens have no flowers.

4. Goniothalamus Kunstleri, King. A shrub 4 to 10 feet high; young branches minutely rufous-tomentose, the older pale, glabrous and much striate. Leaves thinly membranous, oblong to elliptic-oblong, abruptly and bluntly acuminated, the base cuneate; both surfaces pale-brown when dry, minutely pellucid-punctate, glabrous; the midrib alone puberulous on the upper; main nerves 11 to 13 pairs, spreading, curved and inter-arching boldly a little within the margin, slightly prominent on the under surface; length 6 to 9 in., breadth 2 to 3½ in.; petiole 3½ in. puberulous. Flowers solitary, slightly supra-axillary; pedicels 1½ in. long. Sepals green, thinly membranous, puberulous, nerved and reticulate, broadly ovate, acute, spreading, very slightly cuneate at the base, 3 to 4 in. long. Petals sub-coriaceous, yellow or orange-coloured; the outer lanceolate, acuminated, slightly narrowed at the base, puberulous outside, 8 to 1½ in. long; inner petals about one-third as long, ovate, acute, pubescent. Anthers many, short, compressed, the tops broad, flat, pubescent. Ovaries about as long as the stamens, narrowly cylindrical; style long, straight, thick; stigma notched. Ripe carpels crowded, broadly ovoid, slightly apiculate, 4 in. long.

Perak; at Goping, King's Collector, Scortechini, Wray.

Var. marcantha, King; leaves narrowly elliptic or oblong, bluntly acuminated, puberulous beneath; outer petals 1½ to 2½ in. long.

Penang and Province Wellesley: Curtis.

5. Goniothalamus giganteus, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind., 109. A tree 30 to 70 feet high; young branches very pale, glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, oblong, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate, the edges slightly recurved (when dry); upper surface shining, glabrous; the lower dull, puberulous, the midrib very prominent; main nerves 10 to 14 pairs, very slender, spreading, more conspicuous above than below; length 6 to 10 in., breadth 2½ to 2½ in.; petiole 2½ in., deeply channelled. Flowers very large, from the axils of fallen leaves and from the younger branches; peduncles recurved, 1 in., or more, long (elongated in the fruit), pubescent. Sepals ovate, acute, pubescent outside, spreading or recurved, about 5 in long. Petals very coriaceous, yellowish tinged with green; the outer broadly ovate to ovate-oblong, with a dark thick triangular spot at the base, 3 to 5 in. long, minutely pubescent; the inner only about 6 in. long, ovate-acute, densely golden sericeous.

10

Singapore; Wallich, Ridley, Hullett. Penang; Curtis. Perak; King's Collector.

6. Goniothalamus malayanus, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind 107. A small glabrous tree, 15 to 20 feet high; bark of branches very pale. Leaves coriaceous, oblong to elliptic-oblong, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base slightly cuneate, rarely rounded, the edges recurved; upper surface shining, the lower dull, darker (when dry); main nerves 12 to 15 pairs, sub-horizontal, faint; length 5-5 to 9 in., breadth 1-5 to 2-75 in.; petiole ·25 in., deeply channelled. Flowers slightly supra-axillary, solitary, greenish; pedicels ·35 to ·5 in., pubescent, bracteolate at the base. Sepals ovate-triangular, acuminate, pubescent, connate at the base, persistent, ·25 in. long. Petals coriaceous, the outer broadly ovate, acuminate to ovate-lanceolate, minutely tomentose on both surfaces, with a triangular glabrous basal spot, keeled outside, 1 to 1-25 in. long; the inner about a third as long, ovate, acuminate, sericeous or tomentose. Anthers numerous. Pistils about 15, the ovary hairy, ovules 3 to 4; style long, slender, much bent outwards; stigma sub-capitate, unequally 2-lobed. Ripe carpels narrowly oblong apiculate, tapering to each end, glabrous, 1-5 in. long, and ·5 in. in diam.; stalks ·1 in., thick. Seeds 2 or 3, flattened-ovoid, nearly black. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 75; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, 28. Goniothalamus Slingerlandii, Scheff. Tijdsc. Ned. Ind. XXXI, 341. Uvaria sp. Griff. Notul. IV, 710.


7. Goniothalamus fulvus, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind I, 75. A shrub: young branches slender, dark-coloured, at first rufous-pubescent, afterwards glabrous. Leaves membranous, pellucid-dotted, oblong-oblanccolate, obtuse or with a short broad point; upper surface glabrous, the lower puberulous; main nerves 14 to 16 pairs, slightly prominent beneath, spreading; length 7 to 10 in., breadth 2.5 to 3.25 in.; petiole ·3 in., pubescent. Flowers solitary, axillary, pedicels ·25 in., puberulous. Sepals broadly ovate, obtuse, pubescent, connate at the base, ·25 in. long. Petals coriaceous, densely sericeous, the outer oblong-
lanceolate, attenuate to the apex, slightly keeled outside, 1 to 1'25 in. long; inner about 3 in. long, ovate, acute. Staminens numerous, apices of anthers very convex, puberulous. Ovaries oblong, pubescent; style cylindric, glabrous: stigma bifid. Fruit unknown.

Malacca; Griffith.

Known only by Griffith's imperfect specimens.

8. Goniothalamus Curtisii, King, n. sp. A shrub or small slender tree: young branches densely rusty-tomentose, the larger pale and glabrous. Leaves stoutly membranous, narrowly oblong to obovate-oblong, more or less abruptly and shortly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base; upper surface shining, glabrous except the puberulous midrib; the lower sparsely puberulous, the midrib and nerves dark rusty-tomentose; the latter 25 to 34 pairs, sub-horizontal, inter-arching near the margin, very prominent, as is the midrib, on the lower and depressed on the upper surface: length 9 to 15 in., breadth 3 to 5'5 in.; petiole 3'5, channelled, pubescent. Flowers solitary, from the stem; pedicels stout, decurved, with two deciduous bracteoles at the base, 6 in long. Sepals large, green, rigidly membranous, conjoined into a cup with 3 broadly-ovate, sub-acute teeth, boldly nerved and reticulate, minutely rufous-pubescent, persistent; length from 7'5 to 1 inch. Petals coriaceous, velvety-tomentose, yellowish, tinged with red: the outer broadly lanceolate, acuminate, slightly narrowed and thickened at the base, from 1'25 to 1'75 in. long; the inner rather more than one-third as long, ovate, acuminate. Anthers numerous, compressed, linear, with acute granular conical apices. Ovaries numerous, narrowly elongate, densely pubescent, 1-ovuled; style straight; stigma oblique, minutely lobed. Ripe carpels obliquely ovoid with long pointed, slightly hooked apices, rufous-pubescent, 7'5 in. long: stalks only 1 in. long, stout.

Selangor; Curtis, Nos. 310 and 2316. Perak; King's Collector, No. 10548: Scortechini, No. 660.

A very distinct species.

9. Goniothalamus Griffithii, Hook. fl. and Th. Fl. Ind., 110. A large shrub or small tree; all parts glabrous except the ovaries and carpels: young branches dark-coloured. Leaves coriaceous, oblong, sub-acute, or shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces shining and reticulate; main nerves 12 to 20 pairs, faint, spreading, inter-arching within the edge: length 7 to 12 in., breadth 1'8 to 3'5 in.; petiole 2'5 to 5 in., thick. Flowers solitary, axillary or extra-axillary; pedicel 5 to 1 in. long with a few scale-like bracteoles near the base. Sepals thinly coriaceous, orbicular-ovate, blunt, connate below, nerved and reticulate, persistent, 5 to 7'5 in. long. Petals thickly coriaceous;
the outer broadly lanceolate, acuminate, 1·5 to 2·5 in. long; the inner ovate, acute, '6 to '8 in long. *Anthers* with an acute apical process. *Ovaries* strigose: style long, subulate; stigma slightly bifid. *Ripe carpels* sub-sessile, oblong, '5 or '6 in. long, glabrescent or glabrous. *Hook.* fil *Fl. Br. Ind.* I, 73; *Kurz F. Flora Burma*, I, 42.


It is possible that two species may be included here, there being some difference between the specimens in the nervation of the leaves.


11. *Goniothalamus Ridleyi*, *King, n. sp.* A tree: young branches slender, puberulous. *Leaves* membranous, broadly elliptic, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base sub-acute, pale when dry; both surfaces reticulate; the upper dull, glabrous, except the puberulous midrib and nerves, the lower shining, puberulous on the midrib, nerves and reticulations; main nerves about 6 pairs, curving, ascending; length about 8 in.; breadth 4·5 in.; petiole '25 in., puberulous. *Flowers* 1·75 to 2 in. long, in fascicles on long pedicels from warty, puberulous, woody tubercles on the stem: pedicels 2·5 to 3·5 in. long, minutely bracteolate at the base. *Sepals* coriaceous, broadly ovate-elliptic, obtuse, nervled, '6 in. long, free, spreading, puberulous. *Petals* coriaceous, pale brown; the outer elliptic-oblong to ovate, obtuse or sub-acute, with a broad thickened claw, puberulous, 1·65 to 2 in. long; inner row a little longer than the sepals, obovate, apiculate, with narrow claw. *Stamens* numerous,
long, narrow, much compressed; the apical process of the connective small, sub-conic. Ovaries oblong, narrow; style cylindric, puberulous; stigma 2-lobed. Ripe carpels obvoid-globular, tapering slightly to the short stalk, glabrous, about 1 in. long.

Singapore; at Sunga Murai, Ridley.

It is possible that in the above description the size of the leaves may be understated, as the only one which I have seen may not be of average size.

12. Goniothalamus Tapis, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 371. A tree 15 to 40 feet high; all parts, except the flowers, glabrous; young branches pale brown. Leaves coriaceous, oblong; abruptly shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base rounded or slightly cuneate, the edges recurved (when dry); both surfaces dull, brown when dry, the lower paler; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, thin, spreading, very indistinct, the midrib prominent beneath; length 5.5 to 9 in., breadth 2.5 to 3.25 in., petiole 3 in. Flowers solitary and supra-axillary, or in fascicles from tubercles on the branches; pedicels curved, 4 in. long, bracteolate at the base. Sepals free, ovate, acute, spreading, pubescent, persistent, 4 in. long. Petals coriaceous, puberulous; the outer ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, contracted and thickened at the base, 1.75 in. long; the inner ovate, acute, much contracted and thickened at the base, 65 in. long. Anthers numerous and with conical apices. Ovaries narrow, hairy; style straight; ovules solitary, Stigma sub-discoid-capitate, 2- to 3-lobed. Ripe carpels crowded, obovoid, smooth, sub-sessile, 4 to 5 in. long. Miq Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 35.

Perak; at low elevations, very common; Scortechini, Wray, King’s Collector. Penang and Pangkore; Curtis. Distrib. Sumatra, Borneo.

13. Goniothalamus Scortechinii, King, n. sp. A shrub or small tree, glabrous, except the flowers; young branches with rather pale striate bark. Leaves membranous, oblanceolate or oblong-oblanceolate, very shortly acuminate, narrowed from the above the middle to the acute or sub-acute base; when dry the upper surface greenish, the lower pale brown; main nerves 18 to 24 pairs, spreading and inter-arching near the edges, slender, slightly prominent beneath; length 10 to 15 in., breadth 2.75 to 4 in., petiole 3 in. Flowers solitary, rarely in pairs, from the branches below the leaves; pedicels clavate, decurved, bi-bracteolate at the base, 5 in. long. Sepals rigidly membranous, large, orbicular-ovate, obtuse or sub-acute, much nerved and reticulate, connate below, persistent, from 65 to 1 in. long (according to age). Petals coriaceous, rusty-puberulous; the outer oblong-lanceolate, sub-oblique, not much longer than the full grown sepals; the inner broadly ovate, acute, about 5 in. long. Anthers numerous, narrow, with elongate, conical apical pro-
cesses. Ovaries narrow, puberulous, 1-ovuled: style straight; stigma 2- or 3-lobed. Ripe carpels crowded, ovoid-oblong, apiculate, glabrous, narrowed to the short stalks, 45 in. long; stalks 2 to 25 in. Seed smooth, pale.

Perak; at low elevations; Scortechini, Wray, King's Collector.

The leaves of this species much resemble those of Polyalthia oblonga, King.

14. GONIOTHALAMUS WRAYI, King, n. sp. A shrub 3 to 12 feet high, glabrous, except the flowers: young branches slender, very pale. Leaves membranous, oblanceolate to lanceolate or oblong, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate: both surfaces pale (when dry), obscurely reticulate: main nerves 14 to 18 pairs, spreading, straight, slender and very slightly prominent even when dry: length 4.5 to 9 in., breadth 1:25 to 2 in., petiole 2 to 25 in. Flowers solitary, slightly supra-axillary; pedicels slender, decurved, minutely bracteolate, 35 in. (elongated to 75 in. in fruit). Sepals membranous, slightly nerves and reticulate, ovate, acuminate, spreading or recurved, puberulous outside, 2 in. long, persistent. Petals sub-coriaceous, greenish-yellow, puberulous: the outer narrowly lanceolate, acuminate, the bases thickened and not narrowed to a claw, 65 to 75 in. long: inner petals about half as long, ovate-acuminate. Anthers numerous, half as long as the ovaries, compressed, their apices with a long thin point from a broad base. Ovaries about 20, narrowly cylindric, hairy like the stout, straight style 1- to 2-ovuled: stigma truncate. Ripe carpels narrowly obovoid to oblong, apiculate, gradually tapering to the stalk, glabrous, 6 in. long. Seeds usually 1, rarely 2, oblong.

Perak: at low elevations very common; Wray, Scortechini, King's Collector.

15. GONIOTHALAMUS UVARIOIDES, King, n. sp. A shrub 6 to 15 feet high: all parts glabrous except the flower and fruit: young branches pale. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong, slightly obovate, slightly narrowed to the minutely cordate base: both surfaces rather dull when dry, the lower pale brown, the edges slightly recurved: main nerves 22 to 25 pairs, spreading, rather straight, inter-arching near the margin; length 10 to 15 in., breadth 3 to 6 in.; petiole 4 in., stout, channelled. Flowers on the trunk, (solitary?); pedicels curved, stout, 35 in. long. Sepals coriaceous, semi-orbicular, blunt, pubescent, 2 in. long. Petals very coriaceous, yellow: the outer broadly lanceolate, thickened and truncate at the base, rufous-pubescent, 1-5 in. long: inner petals like the outer but with contracted bases and only 1 to 1-2 in. long. Anthers with conical apices. Ovaries hairy; style cylindric; stigma small, truncate, minutely bifid. Ripe carpels oblong, tapering to each end, puberulous,
1·5 in. long, and '65 in. in diam.; stalks '7 in. long. Seeds 4, compressed, rugose, '5 in. long.


Motley's Bornean specimen above-quoted is in flower only; but it so entirely resembles in leaves and wood those of my collector in Perak which are in fruit only, that I have ventured not only to consider them as belonging to the same species, but to draw up the above description of the flowers from the Bornean and of the fruit from the Perakian specimens. The species resembles G. fulvus in leaves and flower and G. malayanus in flower. The fruit is more like that of a Uvaria than of a Goniothalamus, having 4, sub-horizontal, rugose seeds.

15. Orophea, Blume.

Trees or shrubs. Flowers usually small, axillary, solitary, fascicled or cymose. Sepals 3, valvate. Petals 6, valvate in 2 series; outer ovate; inner clawed, usually cohering by their margins into a mitriform cap; sometimes oblong and slightly approximate below the middle, the apices divergent not vaulted: rarely without claws and in one species slightly imbricate. Stamens definite, 6–12, ovoid, fleshy; anther-cells dorsal, large, contiguous, the connective sometimes prolonged into a conical apical point, not truncate. Staminodes 0, or 3 to 6. Ovaries 3–15; style short or 0; ovules 4. Ripe carpels 1- or more-seeded, globular or oblong (very long in several species.)—Distrir. Species about 25; all Eastern Asiatic.

Intermediate between Mitrephora and Bocagea, having the perianth of the former and stamens of the latter. Inner petals distinctly vaulted, the limbs coherent by their edges.

1. O. setosa.

Leaves glabrous at all ages (see also No. 5) 2. O. Katschallica.

Leaves more or less pubescent (except No. 5).

Carpels globose when ripe 3. O. hirsuta.
Carpels oblong when ripe.

Carpels under 2 in. in length 4. O. hexandra.
Carpels 3 to 5 in. long.

Leaves quite glabrous, main nerves 6 or 7 pairs 5. O. enterocarpa.
Leaves puberulous beneath, main nerves 10 or 12 pairs

Inner petals slightly vaulted, trapezoid 6. O. maculata.

Carpels 3 to 5 in. long.

Leaves quite glabrous, main nerves 6 or 7 pairs

Leaves puberulous beneath, main nerves 10 or 12 pairs

Inner petals slightly vaulted, trapezoid 7. O. gracilis.
Inner petals spreading, not vaulted and not trapezoid.

Stamens 10 or 12.
- Inner petals hastate; ripe carpels globular 8. *O. hastata*.
- Inner petals linear-oblong, the apices divergent and recurved; ripe carpels ovoid or slightly obovoid ...

... 9. *O. dodecandra*.

Stamens 6.
- Inner petals cuneiform or cuneiform-retuse;
  - ripe carpels cylindric ...
  ... 10. *O. cuneiformis*.
- Inner petals irregularly oblong, their apices broad and curved outwards, ripe carpels globular ...

1. **Orophaea setosa**, King, n. sp. A shrub: young branches densely covered with a layer of minute pubescence with numerous, long, brownish, straight bristles projecting beyond it; the older branches dark-coloured and almost glabrous. *Leaves* membranous, oblong or oblong-oblanceolate, shortly acuminate, the base rounded: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, oblique, inter-arching near the edge; both surfaces sparsely setose, more densely so on the midrib and nerves, the lower also with sparse, minute pubescence; length 5.5 to 7.5 in., breadth 2 to 2.75 in., petiole 0.05 in., setose. *Flowers* solitary, extra-axillary, about 2 in. in diam. when expanded: pedicels very slender, 0.75 in. long, pubescent, with a single minute bracteole below the middle. *Sepals* sub-orbicular, blunt. *Outer petals* much larger than the sepals, broadly ovate, subacute, pubescent outside and glabrous inside like the sepals. *Inner petals* longer than the outer, vaulted, 22 in. long, the limb trapezoid-sagittate, pubescent on the back and edges, glabrous in front; the claw narrow, shorter than the limb. *Male flower* stamens numerous, cuneate, the connective broadly truncate at the apex. *Ovaries* unknown. *Ripe carpels* 4 or 5, sessile, globose or oblong-globose, 3 in. in diam., densely and minutely pubescent and with a few long setae besides. *Seeds* solitary, rarely 2; the testa pale, rather rough; the albumen very dense.

Perak: at elevations from 800 to 1,200 feet; King’s Collector, Scortechini.

2. **Orophaea Katschallica**, Kurz in Trimen’s Journ. Bot. 1875, p. 323. A small tree 25 to 30 feet high: young branches slightly puberulous at first, ultimately glabrous, black and furrowed. *Leaves* membranous, oblong-oblanceolate to oblong or elliptic, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base sub-cuneate or rounded; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower much reticulate, slightly adpressed-puberulous; main nerves 3 to 10 pairs, ascending, slender; length 4 to 7 in., breadth...
1. the anthers to 2.75 in., pediole 1.5 in. Peduncles extra-axillary, solitary, 0.5 to 0.75 in. long, with numerous ovate-acuminate, rusty-pubescent bracts. Flowers 1 to 4, rather large; their pedicels about 0.4 in. long, pubescent and with a single adpressed ovate-lanceolate bracteole. Sepals ovate-acuminate, adpressed-pubescent outside, sub-glabrescent inside. Outer petals much larger than the sepals, ovate-orbicular, acute, veined, pubescent on the outer surface and on the upper half of the inner, 0.4 in. long. Inner petals 0.75 in. long, trapezoid, acute, tomentose on both surfaces except a glabrous patch bearing a transverse callosity on the inner; the claw long, narrow and glabrous. Stamens 6 perfect, with a few imperfect in an outer row: anther-cells large, dorsal; the connective oblique, slightly produced above their apices. Ovaries about 3, narrowly ovoid, densely sericeous, 3-ovuled; stigmas sessile, truncate. Fruit unknown.

Nicobar Islands; Kurz, King's Collector.

3. Oorhhea hirsuta, King, n. sp. A shrub 8 to 12 feet high: young branches at first densely rufous-hirsute, afterwards becoming glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves elliptic or elliptic-oblong, often slightly obovate, shortly and bluntly acuminate, narrowed from below the middle to the rounded minutely cordate base: upper surface glabrous, shining, the lower pale, dull, sparsely hirsute, the midrib setose at the base: main nerves 8 to 9 pairs, spreading, very faint: length 3.5 to 4.5 in., breadth 1.24 to 1.75 in.; pediole 0.05, setose. Peduncles extra-axillary, about 0.5 in. long, 1- to 3-flowered, rufous-hirsute like the pedicels: pedicels about 0.75 in. long and with several minute bracteoles. Flowers 0.5 in. in diam. Sepals broadly ovate, acute, coarsely hirsute outside and on the edges, glabrous inside. Outer petals much larger than the sepals, broadly obovate, blunt, sparsely pubescent outside and on the edges, glabrous inside, 1.5 in. long. Inner petals 0.25 in. long, vaulted: the limb trapeziform, rather thick, glabrous outside, pubescent inside; the claw very narrow, longer than the limb, glabrous. Stamens 6, in a single row, curved: anthers broad, dorsal, the connective not produced above their apices. Ovaries about 6, ovoid, glabrous, 1- to 2-ovuled: stigma sessile, roundish. Carpels 4 to 5, globular, yellow when ripe, sparsely hirsute, 0.4 in. in diam.; stalks 0.1 in.

Perak: King's Collector, No. 4283.

Only once collected. In its leaves this resembles Mitrephora setosa.

King.

4. Oorhhea hexandra, Blume Bijdr. 18. A small tree: young branches slender, minutely tomentose, soon becoming dark-coloured, glabrous and furrowed. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to elliptic-oblong, rather abruptly acuminate, the base sub-cuneate or

Burm prov. Tenasserim, Wallich. Great Coco Island; Kurz. S. Andaman; King's Collectors.

Pierre (Florc Foresticre Cochin-Chine t. 44) figures a species called *O. Thorelii* which, as he remarks, must be closely allied to this.

5. **OROPHEA ENTEROCARPA**, Maingay ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. India, I, 92. A small tree 15 to 30 feet high; all parts, except the inflorescence, glabrous; young branches slender, black, striate. *Leaves* membranous, ovate or sometimes obovate-lanceolate to elliptic, acuminate (sometimes abruptly so); the base rounded, sometimes sub-cuneate; both surfaces shining: main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, spreading, slender: length 2·5 to 5 in., breadth 1·2 to 2 in., petiole 1·1 in. *Flowers* nodding, solitary, extra-axillary: the pedicels very slender, 7·5 to 1·25 in. long, glabrous below, pubescent above and with several ovate-lanceolate bracteoles. *Sepals* small, broadly ovate, acuminate, pubescent. *Outer petals* much larger than the sepals, ovate, acuminate, puberulous, the inner a little longer (6 to 7·5 in. long); the limb elongated-trapezoid, puberulous; the claw narrow and glabrous, yellowish with a reddish band; staminodes 6. *Stamens* 6, with broad connective, not apiculate. *Ovaries* 6, cylindric, glabrous, 2- to 7-ovuled; stigma small, sessile. *Carpels* 4 to 6, elongate-cylindric, glabrous, moniliform when dry, 3 to 5 in. long and 3 in. in diam. *Seeds* 2 to 7, linear-oblong.

Malacca: Maingay. Perak; Scortechini, King's Collector.

6. **OROPHEA MACULATA**, Scortechini MSS. A shrub or small tree: young branches slender, rusty-tomentose at first, afterwards glabrous, black and striate. *Leaves* membranous, elliptic-oblancoolate, caudate-acuminate, narrowed from below the middle to the rounded or sub-cuneate slightly unequal base: upper surface glabrous, the lower
glabrescent, the midrib and nerves pubescent; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, spreading, rather faint; length 3·25 to 7 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·25 in., tomentose. **Peduncles** solitary, 1- to 3-flowered, extra-axillary, very slender, 3·5 to 1 in. long, pubescent, with numerous, distichous, sub-deciduous, linear-lanceolate, pubescent bracts. **Flowers** large, sub-pendulous. **Sepals** narrowly lanceolate, acuminate. **Outer petals** larger than the sepals, mottled red and yellow, ovate, very acuminated, veined, pubescent on both sides, 5 in. long. **Inner petals** 1 in. long, with lanceolate, much acuminated, very pubescent limb; the claw long, narrow, pubescent. **Stamens** 6, broad, not apiculate, hairy at the base. **Stamens** 3, orbicular. **Ovaries** 3 to 6, cylindric, very hirsute, 6- or 7-ovuled; stigma sessile. **Carpels** 4 to 6, much elongate, cylindric, puberulous, 3 to 5 in. long, and about 3 in. in diam., moniliform when dry. **Seeds** 4 to 7, linear-oblong.

**Perak**: Scortechini, King's Collector.

7. **Orophea gracilis**, King, n. sp. A tree 20 to 30 feet high; young branches slender, at first minutely tomentose, afterwards darkly cinereous and glabrous. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous when adult, lanceolate, much acuminated, the base cuneate or slightly rounded, both surfaces glabrous: main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, spreading, inter-arching far from the edge, very indistinct; length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth 9 to 1·2 in., petiole 0·5 in. **Flowers** solitary, 25 in. in diam., extra-axillary; pedicels 7·5 to 1 in. long, very thin, glabrous, jointed, and with several minute, subulate bracteoles above the middle. **Sepals** broadly ovate, sub-acute, connate at the base, spreading or reflexed. **Outer petals** larger than the sepals, ovate, acute, 15 in. long; both surfaces glabrous, the edges alone minutely pubescent. **Inner petals** 25 in. long, slightly vaulted; the limb thick, trapezoid, with pubescent edges; the claw narrow, not so long as the limb, glabrous. **Stamens** 6, in a single row, the connective much produced above the rather small dorsal anther-cells. **Ovaries** 4 to 10, ovoid, glabrous, 2-ovuled: stigma large, sessile. **Ripe carpels** 6 to 10, globular, glabrous, 45 in. in diam., their stalks 25 in. long. **Seeds** solitary or two together, depressed-globose, with a transverse groove and ridge, shining, pale.

**Perak**: Scortechini, King's Collector.

This is closely allied to the W. Peninsular **O. unijflora**, but that species has twice as many stamens.

8. **Orophea hastata**, King, n. sp. A tree 20 to 40 feet high; all parts glabrous except the inflorescence: young branches rather slender, dark-coloured. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, elliptic to elliptic-oblong, shortly caudate-acuminated; the base cuneate, rarely rounded; both surfaces shining, the lower pale: main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading,
inter-arching within the edge; length 3·5 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·6 to 2·4 in., petiole 2 in. Peduncles axillary or supra-axillary, solitary, about 1·25 in. long, bearing towards the apex 3 or 4 1-bracteolate, pubescent pedicels. Flowers 4 in. long. Sepals broadly ovate, acute, pubescent, outside, glabrous inside as are the outer petals. Outer petals twice as large as the sepals, broadly ovate acute. Inner petals 3·5 in. long; the limb hastate, triquetrous, thickened, the edges and the base ciliate; the claw long, narrowed to the base, glabrous. Staminodes 0. Stamens 10, in 2 rows, curved, slightly apiculate; the anther-cells large. Ovaries about 10, obliquely oblong, curved, pubescent, 2-ovuled; stigma small, capitate, sessile. Ripe carpels 5 or 6, globular, glabrous, 4 in. in diam., their stalks about 1·25 in. Seeds solitary.

Perak: Wray, King's Collector, at low elevations.

This is closely allied to O. dodecandra, Miq.

9. *Orophea dodecandra*, Miq. in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 25. A tree 20 to 40 feet high; young branches sparsely adpressed-pubescent, afterward glabrous dark-coloured and striate. Leaves membranous, elliptic, rarely elliptic-oblong, slightly unequilateral, shortly caudate-acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous, shining, the lower paler with a few scattered, pale, adpressed hairs; main nerves 5 or 6 pairs, bold beneath, inter-arching 1·25 in. from the margin; length 3·5 to 5·5 in.; breadth 1·75 to 2·3 in., petiole 2 in. stout, channelled. Peduncles supra-axillary, longer than the pedicels, 3- to 7-flowered, glabrous; pedicels 1·5 in. long, clustered near the apex, bracteolate above the middle. Flowers 5 in. long. Sepals smaller than the outer petals, spreading, dotted, conjoined at the base, slightly tubercular outside, glabrous inside. Outer petals broadly ovate, acuminate, narrowed at the base, 1½ in. long. Inner petals thick, linear-oblong, blunt, puberulous outside, slightly arched below the middle, the apices divergent and recurved. Staminodes 0. Stamens 12, in 2 rows; the connective rather narrow, prolonged beyond the apices of the large, broad, dorsal anthers. Ovaries 6 to 8, oblong, curved, oblique, glabrous, 2-ovuled; stigma oblong, sessile. Ripe carpels ovoid or slightly obvoid, blunt, glabrous, 1·85 in. long; their stalks 8 to 9 in. Seed solitary, sub-rotund or oblong, with rugose, pale, scaly testa.

Perak; Scortechini, King's Collector; at low elevations.

10. *Orophea cuneiformis*, King, n. sp. A tree 20 to 40 feet high; young parts rusty-pubescent or tomentose; the branchlets rather stout; ultimately glabrous, dark-coloured and furrowed. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong, narrowly elliptic or oblanceolate-oblong, more or less sharply acuminate, very little narrowed to the rounded or minutely cordate base; upper surface at first with many long, thin, pale,
adpressed hairs, ultimately glabrous; lower softly but rather coarsely pubescent, the midrib and 8 to 12 pairs of oblique, rather prominent main nerves rufous-tomentose; length 3·5 to 6 in., breadth 1·1 to 2·2 in.; petiole '05, tomentose. Peduncles 4- or 5-flowered, solitary, supra-axillary, slender, sub-glabrous below, rufous-sericeous above, longer than the pedicels; bracts numerous, linear-lanceolate; pedicels 3 in. long, rufous-sericeous like the outer surface of the sepals and outer petals, bracteolate at the base. Flower buds globose. Sepals ovate, much acuminate, glabrescent inside like the outer petals. Outer petals ovate, acute, veined. Inner petals with a cuneiform, sometimes retuse, thick limb and a short, narrow claw. Staminodes 3, in an outer row, sub-orbicular, fleshy. Stamens 6, with broad flat connective, not produced at the apex, and large dorsal anthers. Ovaries about 6, oblong, oblique, densely villous, 2- or 3-ovuled, Stigma sessile, broad. Ripe carpels 2 to 4, sessile, cylindric, tapering a little at each end, puberulous, 1·5 to 1·75 in. long and about 35 in. in diam. Seeds 2, oblong. Perak; Scortechini, King's Collector.

This is readily distinguished from the closely allied species O. maculata, by its scorioid cymes, globular flower-buds, and by the cuneiform (not lanceolate) limbs of its petals.

11. OROPEHA POLYCARPA, A. DC. in Mem. Soc. Genev. V, 39. A large shrub or small tree; young branches slender, pubescent at first, but speedily glabrous, furrowed and dark-coloured. Leaves membranous, ovate to ovate-oblong, obtusely and very shortly acuminate, the margins undulate, the base rounded or narrowed; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2 to 4 in., breadth 1 to 1·75 in., petiole '05 in. Peduncles axillary or supra-axillary, slender, 1- to 3-flowered, pubescent; bracteoles several. Sepals ovate, acute, very pubescent. Outer petals ovate, acuminate, more than twice as large as the sepals, pubescent on the outer, glabrous on the inner, surface. Inner petals twice as long as the outer, irregularly oblong; the apices broad and curved outwards, the base slightly narrowed, puberulous outside, glabrous within, 4 in. long. Stamens 6 or 7 in a single row; the anther-cells quite dorsal, separate, the connective flat and very slightly prolonged above their apices. Ovaries about twice as many as the stamens, glabrous, ovate, oblique: stigma small, sessile, sub-capitate. Ripe carpels globular, glabrous, shining, 35 in. in diam.: their stalks 25 in. long. Seeds 1 or 2. Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 111; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 91; Kurz F. Flora Burma, I, 49; Anonacea Griff. Ic. Pl. Ind. Or. IV, t. 654. Wall. Cat. 6431. Bocagea polycarpa, Steud. Nomen. 212. Melodorum ? monospernum Kurz in Andaman Report, App. B. p. 1. Bocagea polycarpa, Steud.

Trees. *Leaves* coriaceous, strongly ribbed, plaited in vernation. *Flowers* usually terminal or leaf-opposed, sometimes 1-sexual. *Sepals* 3, orbicular or ovate. *Petals* 6, 2-seriate, valvate; outer ovate, thin, veined; inner clawed, vaulted and cohering. *Stamens* oblong-cuneate; the anther-cells dorsal, remote, the connective broadly truncate at the apex. *Ovaries* oblong; style oblong or clavate, ventrally furrowed; ovules 4 or more, 2-seriate. *Ripe carpels* globose or ovoid, stalked or sub-sessile.—**Distrib.** Species about 10; tropical Asiatic.

*Flowers* hermaphrodite ...
*Flowers* unisexual.

Ripe carpels ovoid, apiculate, rugulose ... 2. *M. reticulata.*

" globular, not apiculate, not rugulose 3. *M. macrophylla.*

" sub-globular, sub-truncate at each end, rugulose ... 4. *M. Prainii.*


A tree 20 to 50 feet high: young branches softly rufous-tomentose afterwards glabrous dark-coloured and striate. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong to ovate, (oblong-lanceolate in var. *Kurzii*), acute or shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base rounded or sub-cuneate; upper surface shining, glabrous except the pubescent midrib; under surface glabrescent, the midrib and nerves thinly adpressed-pubescent; (pubescent in var. *Kurzii*); main nerves 6 to 10 pairs, oblique, curving, slightly prominent beneath; length 3 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·5 to 2 in., petiole 3 to 4 in. *Flowers* 1 in. or more in diam., axillary or leaf-opposed, solitary or 2 or 3 in a multi-bracteolate and tomentose raceme; pedicels 5 to 1·5 in. (lengthening with age), bracteolate. *Sepals* connate into a cup, broadly ovate, acute, (or obtuse in var.) tomentose. *Petals* rather thinly pale yellow mottled with red, all more or less pubescent outside, the outer orbicular or obovate with undulate erose edges, slightly narrowed at the base, (oblong in var. *Kurzii*); inner shorter, the outer very pubescent inside, vincted, ovate or cordate with a long linear claw. *Anthers* numerous, short, with broad flat smooth tops. *Ovaries* gradually narrowed into the short style; ovules 4; stigma sub-capitate-discoid. *Ripe carpels* broadly ovoid, blunt at each end, densely tomentose, 1 in. long, and 7·5 in. in diam.; their stalks stout, 7·5 in. *Seeds* 4, compressed. *M. Teysmannii*, Scheff. in Flora LII (1869), 392. *Uvaria obtusa* (not of
Blume), Hook. fil. and Thoms., Fl. Ind. 113; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 76; Wall. Cat. 6484.


Var. Kurzii, Leaves oblong-lanceolate, acuminate to elliptic; peduncles of racemes woody, 1 in. or more long, tomentose; outer petals narrowly oblong. M. vandaeflora, Kurz F. Flora Burma I, 45.

Burma; Kurz, Brandis.


2. Mitrephora reticulata, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 77. A tree 20 to 30 feet high: young branches tawny-tomentose, ultimately glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves narrowly oblong, often slightly obovate, acuminate, the base cuneate or rounded; both surfaces shining, reticulate, glabrous; the midrib puberulous on the upper, sparsely setose on the lower, surface; main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, spreading, prominent, distinct beneath; length 5 to 14 in., breadth 2 to 4·5 in.; petiole 25 in., swollen. Flowers 2 in. in diam., axillary, solitary or in pairs, or in few-flowered, puberulous cymes; pedicels long, slender, with many lanceolate bracteoles. Flowers as in M. macrophylla, monoeious. Ripe carpels ovoid, apiculate, rugose, hoary, 8 in. long and 6·5 in diam. Seeds 2.


Burma: prov. Tenasserim; Helfer. Malacca; Maingay (Kew Distrib.), No. 64. Perak: Wray, King's Collector, Scortechini; not so common as M. macrophylla, Oliver.

This species has the inner petals rather larger than the outer and much vaulted; and in this respect it conforms to the characters of Orophea; but its stamens are uvaroid in character and they are numerous; its flowers, moreover, are unisexual. The characters of Mitrephora therefore preponderate, and it is better located in the latter genus. But there is no doubt it forms a connecting link between the two genera.

3. Mitrephora macrophylla, Oliver in Hook., Ic. Plant, t. 1562. A small tree; young branches more or less puberulous, speedily becoming glabrous and cinereous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-ovate or oblong-oblanceolate, acute or shortly acuminate; the base rounded, slightly oblique; both surfaces puberulous at first but speedily glabrous, shining, minutely reticulate; main nerves 14 to 20 pairs, oblique, inter-arching 15 in. from the margin, prominent beneath; length 7 to 13
in., breadth 1·75 to 4 in.; petiole .25 in., swollen. Flowers .25 to .3 in. in diam., axillary, usually in pairs, or in cymes, 1 to 2 in. long, the cymes minutely pubescent; bracts few, lanceolate; pedicels long, with several broadly lanceolate, partly deciduous bracteoles, or ebracteolate. Sepals free, or connate below, reniform, or broadly ovate, puberulous outside and on the edges, glabrous inside. Outer petals larger than the sepals, orbicular-ovoid, sub-acute, slightly narrowed at the base, puberulous on both surfaces. .15 in. long. Inner petals .3 in. long, thick, vaulted reniform-sagittate, puberulous, with a glabrous callosity on the inside near the base, the edges pubescent; the claw shorter than the limb, pubescent. Male flower: stamens very numerous, short, cuneate; the connective truncate, small and not concealing the tops of the anthers; pistils 3, or a few rudimentary. Female flower; staminodes in two imperfect rows. Ovaries about 12, ovoid-cylindric, oblique, pubescent, 4-ovuled; stigmas sessile, large, fleshy, truncate, often oblique. Ripe carpels globose, densely and minutely tawny-tomentose, .4 or .5 in diam.; stalks .2 in. long. Seeds several, compressed, the testa membranous.

Penang; Maingay, Curtis. Perak; Scortechini, King’s Collector, Wray.

This species, although rare in Penang, is very common in Perak. Specimens of it vary considerably in several respects. In some plants the young shoots are densely puberulous, in others they are almost glabrous; the leaves also vary in size and in amount of pubescence. In the specimen figured by Professor Oliver (Hook. Ic. Pl. 1562), the flowers are in axillary pairs; but, in the majority of the Perak specimens, they are in cymes. The species is practically dioecious, the staminate flowers having no ovaries at all or only a few rudiments; while the pistillate flowers have rarely a few perfect stamens, and not always any staminodes. The best marks of distinction between this and M. reticulata, of which this must be a very close ally, are the smaller number of the nerves in the leaves of this and the ovoid shape of its rugose fruit. In its leaves this plant somewhat resembles some of the species of Popovia. And, insomuch as its inner petals are larger than the outer and are vaulted, it is related to Orophea, from which however its numerous uniarious stamens and unisexual habit exclude it.

4. Mitrephora Prainii, King, n. sp. A tree 30 to 40 feet high; young branches tawny-pubescent, speedily becoming glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves membranous, elliptic-oblong, rather abruptly and shortly acuminate, the base cuneate and often slightly unequal-sided; upper surface glabrous except the depressed, strigulose midrib; lower surface much reticulate, glabrous but with a few scattered hairs on the
midrib and 12 to 14 pairs of rather bold, oblique, curving nerves; length 6 to 9 in., breadth 2:25 to 3 in., petiole 25 in., pubescent. Flowers bisexual, from the axis of the fallen leaves, solitary, '4 in. in diam.; pedicels about '5 in. long, softly tomentose, minutely bracteolate at the base. Sepals broadly ovate, acute, concave, tomentose outside, glabrous inside. Outer petals much larger than the sepals, ovate-orbicular, sub-acute; tomentose outside, glabrous inside. Inner petals longer but narrower than the outer; the limb trapezoid, densely tomentose, glabrous inside at the base; the claw narrow, about as long as the limb, tomentose on both surfaces. Stamens in the male flower numerous, short, cuneate; the apical process of the connective truncate, concealing the anthers of the dorsal anthers. Pistils 0. Female flowers unknown. Ripe carpels sub-globose, rather truncate at base and apex, rugulose, minutely pubescent, '65 in. in diam. Seeds about 5, plano-convex, the testa membranous, rugulose.

Andaman Islands; Prain, King's Collector.

The inner petals of this species are undoubtedly longer than the outer; but they are much narrower. Technically they are the petals of Orophea rather than of Mitrephora; but the numerous Uvarioid stamens and the unisexual habit are those of the latter, to which I accordingly refer it. I have been able to examine only a few flowers of the species, and these are all tetramerosous; but whether this arrangement is normal or only occasional I am unable to say until larger suites of specimens are obtained.

17. Popowia, Endl.

Trees. Flowers small, sub-gloular, opening but slightly, usually hermaphrodite, sometimes polygamous, extra-axillary or leaf-opposed. Sepals 3, ovate, valvate. Petals 6, valvate in 2-series, (the inner series imbricate in Kurzii), more or less orbicular; outer like the sepals, spreading; inner thick, concave, connivent, acute, the tip sometimes inflexed. Stamens indefinite or sub-definite, short, cuneate; anther-cells dorsal, remote. Carpels about 6, ovoid; style large, oblong or sub-ellavate, straight or recurved; ovules 1-2 on the ventral suture, rarely 1, basal, erect. Ripe carpels berried, globose or ovoid, stalked.—Distrib. About 20 Asiatic species, 12 Australian and 1 African. (The Australian and African species may be generically separable).

There has been considerable variety of opinion as to the place of the genus Popowia amongst the genera of Anonaceae. The genus was founded by Endlicher (Genus No. 4710) to accommodate the species named Bocagea pisocarpa by Blume (Flora Javae (Anonaceae) 90, t. 45).
Endlicher placed it next to Orophea from which it is distinguished by its inner row of petals being free and having their apices inflexed in aestivation, while those of Orophea are clawed, vaulted, attached by their edges, and not inflexed in aestivation. In their Flora Indica, Hooker filius and Thomson added the species P. ramosissima to the original plant of Endlicher, with a remark to the effect that Uvaria Vogelli H. f. should be included in the genus. Farther they associated Popowia with the genera Orophea, Mitrephora and Goniothalamus in the tribe Mitrephorae. In their Genera Plantarum, Mr. Bentham and Sir Joseph Hooker take a different view of the position of Popowia and, in the arrangement adopted in that great work, Popovia is put amongst the Unoneae; Orophea is relegated to the tribe Millineae; while Goniothalamus and Mitrephora are retained side by side in the tribe Mitrephorae. Now the character of the tribe Unoneae is:—"petals flat, slightly unequal, or those of the inner row smaller than those of the outer, or absent," while in several of the Popowias, e.g., P. pisocarpa, P. ramosissima the inner petals are longer than the outer. Baillon, whose arrangement of tribes differs from that of Messrs. Bentham and Hooker, puts Popovia into Unoneae, leaving Mitrephora and Orophea side by side in his tribe Oxymitree.

Dr. Scheffer differs from the opinion of the authors of the Genera Plantarum and of Baillon and rather inclines to that of the authors of the Flora Indica. He points out with much force that the proper place for Popovia is in the tribe characterised by its "outer petals being open, the inner connivent over the andro-gynceium, erecto-connivent or connate"—that is to say in the tribe Mitrephorae of these authors. The stamens of Popovia present considerable diversity, but on the whole they have the character of those of Uvariae rather than those of Unoneae. As Scheffer remarks, there is little difference between the genera Orophea and Mitrephora except that the outer petals of Mitrephora are usually larger than those of Orophea. And if M. Baillon's plan of reducing the number of the genera in Anonaceae were to be carried out, Dr. Scheffer would suggest the union of these two and of Popovia into a single genus, from which would be excluded, however, all the African species. Of this new genus Orophea would be the typical form, and the other two would form sub-genera.

There is no doubt than in externals many Popowias are like Oropheas, and the non-unguiculate character of the inner petals of Popowia is really the chief character which separates them.

I venture to follow Dr. Scheffer and the authors of the Flora Indica in putting Popowia, Orophea and Mitrephora together in the tribe Mitrephorae.
Flowers hermaphrodite.

Both surfaces of leaves glabrous except the nerves.

Both surfaces minutely granular; nerves 9 or 10 pairs, sparsely pilose beneath ...

1. P. paucijlora.

Lower surface granular, the midrib and 6 to 8 pairs of nerves pubescent ...

2. P. ramosissima.

Both surfaces shining, reticulate, glabrous except the tomentose midrib on the upper; nerves about 10 pairs, very faint

3. P. nitida.

Upper surface of leaves glabrous, the lower minutely granular and sub-strigose; nerves 4 or 5 pairs ...

4. P. Helferi.

Upper surface of leaves glabrous except the puberulous midrib, the lower yellowish-tomentose; nerves 11 to 13 pairs; fruit very large ...

5. P. fœtida.

Upper surface of leaves glabrous except the tomentose midrib and 8 to 10 pairs of nerves; lower surface pubescent and sub-granular ...

6. P. perakensis.

Both surfaces minutely granular; upper short-ly puberulous, lower pubescent; nerves 8 to 11 pairs ...

7. P. fusca.

Both surfaces minutely granular; upper with a few scattered hairs; lower fuscous, densely and softly pubescent; the nerves 6 or 7 pairs, tomentose or pubescent ...

8. P. velutina.

Both surfaces, but especially the lower, softly pubescent; nerves about 10 pairs ...


Flowers polygamous.

Upper surface of leaves glabrous except the puberulous midrib; nerves 10 or 11 pairs; flowers '5 to '75 in. in diam.; petals of inner row larger than those of outer, valvate, their apices inflexed in bud ...

10. P. nervifolia.

Upper surface of leaves sub-granular, minutely and sparsely adpressed-pubescent; nerves 9 to 12 pairs; flowers '4 in. in diam.; inner petals slightly smaller than the outer, imbricate ...

11. P. Kurzii.

Both surfaces of leaves glabrous, the lower silvery, shining; nerves 7 pairs ...

12. P. Hookeri.
1. **Popowia pauciflora**, Maingay MSS. Hook. fil. Fl. Ind. I, 69. A tree? Young branches slender, cinereous, strigose. *Leaves* membranous, elliptic-lanceolate, acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces glabrous, minutely granular; the midrib and 9 or 10 pairs of oblique, little curving main nerves sparsely pilose beneath; length 5 to 6 in., breadth 1.5 to 2 in., petiole 2 in., pubescent. *Flowers* extra-axillary, solitary or axillary, 2.5 in. in diam.; pedicels ±15 to 25 in. long, with a basal bracteole, rusty-strigose. *Sepals* minute, ovate. *Petals*; the outer small and like the sepals; the inner three times as large, sub-orbicular, concave, their apices inflexed. *Stamens* many. *Ovaries* about 6, strigose; ovule solitary, erect. *Ripe carpels* sub-sessile, globular, glabrous.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 56.

Known only by Maingay's imperfect specimen; an obscure species.

2. **Popowia ramosissima**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 105. A small spreading tree; young branches at first rufous-pubescent; the older dark-coloured and furrowed. *Leaves* membranous, sub-sessile, narrowly elliptic to lanceolate, sometimes slightly obovate, shortly, bluntly and abruptly acuminate, the base rounded or slightly narrowed; both surfaces glabrous, the lower granular and pubescent on the midrib and 6 to 8 pairs of ascending rather straight nerves; length 2.75 to 4 in., breadth 1 to 1.75 in., petiole 0.5 in. *Flowers* globular in bud, leaf-opposed, solitary or in small fascicles, 2 in. in diam.; pedicels 15 to 25 in. long (longer in fruit), minutely bracteolate, rufous-tomentose. *Sepals* broadly triangular-ovate, acute, nearly as large as the outer petals and like them tomentose outside, and glabrous inside. *Petals* sub-equal, coriaceous, rotund, concave; the inner rather larger and with incurved points. *Stamens* short, with very broad truncate concave heads. *Ovaries* 5 or 6, villous; ovules 1 or 2. *Ripe carpels* globose with short stalks, pubescent, 25 to 35 in. in diam. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 27; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 68. *Guatteria ramosissima*, Wall. Cat. 7294, 8006. *Popowia rufula* and *P. affinis* Miq. Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 20.

In all the provinces, common. Distrib. Sumatra, Borneo.

3. **Popowia nitida**, King, n. sp. A shrub? Young branches sparsely and softly rufous-pubescent, the bark brown. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to oblong-ovate, bluntly acuminate, the base rounded; both surfaces reticulate, glabrous and shining, the midrib tomentose on the upper; main nerves about 12 pairs, very faint, spreading and forming double arches inside the edge; length 2.5 to 4 in., breadth 6 to 1.25 in., petiole 1 in. *Flowers* few, in short extra-axillary racemes, sub-globular, 25 in. in diam.; pedicels about as long as the flowers, each with 2 sub-orbicular, stem-clasping, pubescent bracteoles. *Sepals* orbicular, concave, puberulous on both surfaces, about 1.5 in. in
diam. **Petals** sub-equal, about twice as large as the sepals, orbicular-ovate, sub-acute, cordate at the base, the edges incurved. **Stamens** about 27, in three rows; anther-cells linear, lateral, the apical process of the connective obliquely truncate, papilllose. **Pistils** numerous, forming a large mass with their stigmas agglutinated. **Ovaries** sub-cuneate, pubescent especially near the truncate apex; stigma very large and viscid, sessile; ovules 1 to 3, ascending. **Ripe carpels** ovoid, pointed, glabrous, 4 to 5 in. long. **Seeds** 1 to 3, compressed, the testa pale brown, shining.

S. Andaman: King. **Nicobars**: Kurz.

In its leaves this much resembles *Uvaria micrantha*, H. f. and T. as which I have reason to believe some specimens of this have been distributed from the Calcutta Herbarium.

4. **Popowia Helferi**, Hook. fil. and Thom. Fl. Ind. I, 69. A small spreading tree; young branches coarsely hairy. **Leaves** membranous, lanceolate or oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, the base narrowed but rounded; upper surface glabrous; the lower granular, sub-strigose, especially on the midrib; main nerves indistinct, about 4 or 5 pairs, ascending; length 2 to 4 in., breadth 3 to 1.25 in., petiole 0.5 in. **Flowers** minute, globose, extra-axillary; peduncles 0.5 to 2 in., tomentose. **Sepals** ovate, strigose. **Outer petals** like the scapals, the inner orbicular, larger than the outer, concave, very strigose, their apices inflexed. **Stamens** 15. **Ovule** solitary. **Carpels** about 6, globular, strigose. Kurz. F. Flora Burn. I, 39.

Andamans; North of Port Monat; Kurz. **Burmah**: Tenasserim, on King's Island; Helfer.

A very little known species closely resembling *P. Beddomeiana*, H. f. and Th.

5. **Popowia Fetida**, Maingay MSS., Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 69. A large tree; young branches tawny-tomentose. **Leaves** sub-coriaceous, elliptic-lanceolate, shortly caudate-acuminate, the base sub-acute; upper surface glabrous except the puberulous midrib, lower densely covered with yellowish-grey tomentum as are the petioles; main nerves 11 to 18 pairs, rather prominent beneath, curved, spreading, inter-arching close to the margin; length 4.5 to 6.5 in., breadth 1.6 to 2 in., petiole 2 in. **Flowers** solitary, 3.5 in. in diam.; pedicels 2 in., tomentose. **Sepals** minute, ovate, obtuse. **Petals** unequal, the outer ovate-elliptic, obtuse, yellow; the inner slightly larger, apiculate, concave, the margins thick. **Stamens** about 30, the connective large. **Ovaries** about 6, strigose, 2-ovuled. **Ripe carpels** few, very large, oblong-ovoid, obtuse, sessile, densely and shortly yellowish-tomentose, 2.25 in. long, and 1.5 in. in diam. **Seed** solitary, oblong, the testa bony.

Malacca; Maingay, (Kew Distrib.) No. 55.
6. **Popowia perakensis**, King, n. sp. A shrub 6 to 15 feet high; young branches densely and minutely dull rusty-tomentose, the older dark and furrowed. *Leaves* elliptic to oblong-elliptic, very shortly and rather abruptly acuminate, the base slightly narrowed, sometimes sub-oblance; upper surface glabrous, the midrib and nerves tomentose; lower pubescent, sub-granular: main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, slightly prominent beneath; length 4 to 5½ in., breadth 2 to 2½ in.; petiole 1 in., tomentose. *Flowers* extra-axillary, usually in pairs (but not contemporaneous) 3 in. in diam.; pedicels 4 in. long, ferrugineous-tomentose, minutely bracteolate. *Sepals* smaller than the petals, semi-oblance, acute, coarsely tomentose outside, sub-glabrous inside. *Petals* thick, ovoid-oblance, sub-acute, sub-concave, densely whitish-sericeous outside, glabrous within; the inner row slightly larger than the outer, neither their edges nor apices incurred. *Stamens* numerous, flattened, with truncate, corrugated heads. *Ovaries* about 10, thin, glabrous, except a few long hairs near the base, 2-ovulcd: stigmas large, rounded. *Ripe carpels* few, ovoid, with sub-truncate apices, slightly narrowed to the stalks, glabrous or sparsely pubescent, with several horizontal constrictions when ripe 5 in. long and 2½ in. in diam.; stalks 25 to 5 in. long. *Seeds* 2, superposed, plano-convex.

This resembles *P. ramosissima* in its leaves but has much larger flowers of which the inner petals are not inflexed and the carpels have 2 seeds.

Perak: King’s Collector, Wray; from 200 to 2,500 feet.

7. **Popowia fusca**, King, n. sp. A tree 40 to 50 feet high; young branches densely covered with purplish-brown tomentum; the older cinerous, sub-pubescent and much furrowed. *Leaves* coriaceous, oval-oblong, obtuse or sub-acute, the base rounded; both surfaces minutely granular, the upper shortly puberulous, the lower pubescent, the midrib and 8 to 11 pairs of spreading, rather prominent main nerves tomentose on both; length 2½ to 3½ in., breadth 1½ to 1¾ in.; petiole 2 in. purplish-tomentose like the flower pedicels. *Flowers* in small extra-axillary fascicles from small bracteate tubercles, 2½ in. in diam.; pedicels 15 to 25 in. *Sepals* ovate-obtuse, tomentose outside, glabrous inside. *Petals* sub-equal, rotund, very thick and fleshy, tomentose outside, puberulous inside. *Ripe carpels* few, globular, densely tomentose, 25 in. in diam.; stalks 1 to 2 in. long, tomentose. *Seeds* solitary.

Perak, near Ulu Kerling, at an elevation of 500 feet, King’s Collector, No. 8602.

This much resembles *P. velutina*, King, but its leaves are more oval, have more nerves, and are not so pubescent.

8. **Popowia velutina**, King, n. sp. A tree 20 to 40 feet high;
young branches covered with minute soft deep brown tomentum. *Leaves* elliptic-oblong, to ovate-elliptic, acute or shortly and narrowly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded sub-unequal base; both surfaces minutely granular, the upper with a few scattered hairs; the lower fuscous and more densely and softly pubescent, both the midrib and nerves tomentose or pubescent; main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, spreading, indistinct; length 3 to 5 in., breadth 1·4 to 1·8 in., petiole 1 in. *Flowers* solitary or in pairs, extra-axillary, about 25 in. in diam., pedicels densely tomentose, 35 in. long, bracteolate. *Sepals* broadly ovate, sub-acute, densely tomentose outside, glabrous inside, persistent in the fruit. *Petal* sub-equal, thick, sub-orbicular, very tomentose outside, glabrous inside. *Ripe carpels* few, sometimes solitary, ovoid, blunt, slightly oblique at the base and slightly narrowed to the stalk, minutely velvety-pubescent, 5 in. long and 35 in. in diam.; stalks 2 in., tomentose; torus small. *Seed* solitary, glabrous, rugose, vertically furrowed.

Perak, at Kinta; at elevations under 1,000 feet; King's Collector.

A species very like *P. fusca*, but with shorter, fewer-nerved leaves; evidently not common. None of the collectors' specimens have fully developed flowers, and the foregoing description of these is taken from a bud.

9. **Popowia tomentosa**, Maingay MSS. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 70. A tree; young branches softly rusty-tomentose, when older black and rugose. *Leaves* elliptic-oblong to elliptic, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded, slightly unequal-sided; both surfaces, but especially the lower, softly pubescent; main nerves about 10 pairs, slightly prominent, spreading; length 4·5 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·75 to 3 in.; petiole 1 in., tomentose. *Flowers* extra-axillary, sub-sessile, 25 in. in diam. *Sepals* broadly ovate, connate, slightly smaller than the petals. *Petals* slightly unequal, villous outside, glabrous inside; the outer ovate, thick; the the inner larger, very thick and concave, oblong, connivent. *Sepals* about 25. *Ovaries* 7 to 9, oblong, pubescent; ovules 2. *Ripe carpels* globose, slightly pubescent, 5 to 74 in. in diam., 2-seeded; their stalks 35 in., pubescent.

Malacca; Maingay, (Kew Distrib.) No. 54. Penang: Curtis, No. 618. Perak; Scortechini.

I am not satisfied that there are not two species involved here, the one with broader leaves and shorter pubescence.

10. **Popowia nervifolia**, Maingay MSS. ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 60. A small tree 12 to 25 feet high; young branches at first densely rusty-tomentose, afterwards dark-coloured and furrowed. *Leaves* coriaceous, from oblong-lanceolate or ob-lanceolate to elliptic-oblong, shortly abruptly and bluntly acuminate, the base acute; upper surface shining,
G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula. [No. 1,

glabrous except the puberulous midrib; lower paler, sparsely rusty-
pubescent; main nerves 10 or 11 pairs, oblique, rather prominent on
the lower surface; length 5'-5 to 8'-5 in., breadth 1'-8 to 3 in.; petiole
3'-35 to 5 in., rusty-pubescent. Flowers polygamous, extra-axillary,
solitary or 2 or 3 together, sub-globose, from '5 to '75 in. in diam.;
pedicels, stout, tomentose, '15 to '25 long, with 2 bracts nearly as large
as the sepals. Sepals ovate-orbicular, acute, slightly smaller than the
outer petals, very thick, villous-tomentose outside and glabrous inside
as are all the petals: inner petals larger than the outer, their apices
much inflexed in bud. Stamens numerous, with flat, rhomboid heads.
Ovaries numeros, hisrate. Carpels numerous, cylindric-ovoid, apiculate,
narrowed to the stalk, sparsely strigose, '5 in. long and '25 in. in diam.;
stalks '2 to '3 in. long, strigose-pubescent; torus globular, '4 in. in
diam. Seed pale, shining.

Malacea: Maingay (Kew Distrib.,) No. 53. Perak: common at
low elevations.

Allied to P. Kurzii, but with larger flowers which have their inner
petals valvate with much inflexed edges.

11. Popowia Kurzii, King. A shrub or small tree; young
branches at first tawny-pubescent, afterwards dark-coloured, glabrous
and furrowed. Leaves sub-coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, or elliptic-ob-
long sub-acute or shortly and bluntly acuminate, narrowed to the sub-
cuneate (sometimes almost rounded) base; upper surface sub-granular,
minutely and sparsely adpressed-pubescent; lower sparsely pubescent;
main nerves 9 to 12 pairs, oblique, inter-arching close to the edge, rather
prominent beneath; length 5 to 9 in., breadth 1'-5 to 3 in.; petiole '2 to
'25 in., tomentose. Flowers polygamous, solitary, or in pairs, sub-sessile,
extra-axillary, sub-globose, '4 in. in diam.; pedicels tomentose, '1 to '2 in.
long, bracteolate. Sepals smaller than the petals, valvate, semi-orbicular,
and, like the petals, tomentose externally and glabrous internally. Petals
sub-equal, concave, the outer ovate-orbicular, valvate; the inner
slightly smaller than the outer, imbricate. Stamens numerous, flattened,
elongate, with linear, lateral anther-cells and flat, oblique, rhomboid
apices. Ovaries (often absent) about 10, elongate, pubescent, the stigmas
macrophylla, Blume Bijdr. 19; Fl. Javae Anon. 96. t. 97; Miq. Fl. Ind.
Bat. I, Pt. 2, 47.

South Andaman; Kurz, King's Collector. Burmah; province Tenas-
serim; Falconer, Kurz.

This species appears to be practically dioecious. In its flowers
the inner petals are distinctly imbricate; they are not connivent, and
their points are not inflexed. And in these respects they do not answer to the diagnosis of Popowia as heretofore understood. I have therefore ventured to modify the generic character of Popowia in these points, and to institute a section of it to receive this and other two species. This species is closely allied to the plant originally described and figured by Blume as Guatteria macrophylla, (Fl. Jav. Anon. 96 t. 47,) and to receive which Miquel founded his genus Trivalvaria (Ann. Mns. Lugd. Bat. II, 19). Bat, in Blume’s and Miquel’s plant, the inner petals are distinctly valvate, although their apices are not inflexed. And in the non-inflexion of its petals it also does not conform to the character of Popowia as originally defined by its founder Endlicher.

12. Popowia Hookeri, King. A shrub; young branches dark-coloured, glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, broadly lanceolate or oblanceolate, acute or acuminate, the base acute: both surfaces glabrous, the lower silvery, shining: main nerves about 7 pairs, spreading, ascending, curving, rather prominent beneath, evanescent at the tips; length 5-5 to 7 in., breadth 1-6 to 2-4 in. Flowers solitary or in fascicles of 2 or 3 from short extra-axillary, woody tubercles, polygamous, minute; “the males as in Popowia Kurzii but smaller; the females with many, densely pubescent ovaries and a few imperfect stamens; bracts many, minute, strigose. Carpels many, 75 in. long, oblong, granulate, glabrous; stalk ‘35 in.” Guatteria pallida, H. f. and Th. Fl. Ind., 143 (not of Blume). Polyalthia argentea, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. 1, 67.


A species of which I have seen only imperfect specimens. The description given above of the flowers is copied from Sir Joseph Hooker. In my opinion the plant is a Popowia rather than a Polyalthia and to the former genus I have ventured to remove it.

Doubtful Species.

Popowia parvifolia, Kurz in Journ. of Botany for 1875, p. 324. Of this I have seen only leaf specimens with a few detached fruits. It appears to have also had the MSS. name P. nitida given to it by Kurz.

18. Oxymitra, Blume.

Climbing shrubs. Leaves parallel-nerved; nervules transverse, not forming intra-marginal loops. Flowers leaf-opposed or extra-axillary. Sepals 3, valvate, connate below. Petals 6, valvate, in 2 rows, outer large, long, flat or triquetrous and narrow, leathery, more or less spreading or connivent; inner much smaller, ovate-lanceolate or oblong (long and narrow in O. filipes and O. glauca), conniving over the stamens and
ovaries. *Stamens* many, linear-oblong or cuneate, truncate; anther-cells dorsal, remote (small and ovoid in *O. glauca*). *Ovaries* oblong, strigose; style oblong or clavate, recurved; ovules 1-2, sub-basal, ascending. *Ripe carpels* 1-seeded, stalked.—Distrib. About 28 species, Asiatic and African.

A genus of which the flowers have some resemblance to those of *Goniothalamus*: but in this the inner petals are not contracted into a claw as in *Goniothalamus* and the calyx in this is smaller and not persistent.

Outer petals flat ... ... ... 1. *O. affinis*.

Outer petals concave.

Pedicels slender, much longer than the flowers 2. *O. filipes*.

Pedicels shorter than the flowers.

Leaves oblong-elliptic, more or less obovate, blunt ... ... ... 3. *O. calycina*.

Leaves oblong-elliptic to oblong-lanceolate or elliptic-lanceolate, not obovate, acute, or acuminate.

Outer petals expanded and concave in the lower third; the inner only one fourth as long as the outer, very acuminate ... ... ... 4. *O. biglandulosa*.

Outer petals narrowly linear-lanceolate, slightly expanded and concave at the very base ... ... ... 5. *O. glauca*.

1. **Oxymitra** affinis, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 70. A spreading shrub or climber: young branches at first densely rusty tomentose, afterwards dark-coloured and glabrous. *Leaves* membranous, elliptic to oblong-elliptic, sometimes slightly obovate, acute or very shortly acuminate, rarely obtuse, the base rounded or slightly narrowed; upper surface shining, minutely scaly, glabrous except the pubescent midrib; under surface slightly glaucous, pubescent especially on the midrib and nerves; main nerves 8 to 14 pairs, spreading, ascending, rather prominent on the lower surface; length 3·5 to 10 in., breadth 1·25 to 4·5 in.; petiole 3 in., tomentose. *Flowers* solitary, extra-axillary; pedicels 25 to 4 in. *Sepals* slightly connate at the base, spreading, broadly ovate or orbicular-ovate, sub-acute, 3- to 7-nerved, adpressed-pubescent, 5 in. long and slightly narrower than the base of the petals, persistent in the fruit. *Petals* flat, very unequal; the outer thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, the midrib thick and with several strong sub-parallel nerves, adpressed-pubescent on both surfaces, 1·5 to 1·75 in. long and '4 to '6 in. broad; inner petals thickly coria-
ceous, ovate, sub-acute, '5 in. long, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. *Ripe carpels* cylindric, blunt at each end, pubescent, '5 to '8 in. long and '3 in. in diam.; stalks pubescent, '2 in. long. *Seed* solitary.


2. *Oxymitra filipes*, H. f. and Th. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 71. A climber: young branches softly brown-tomentose, dark-coloured and lenticellate when old. *Leaves* membranous, oblong-lanceolate or oblong-elliptic, often slightly obovate, acute or shortly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the sub-cordate sometimes slightly oblique base; upper surface glabrous, minutely scaly, sometimes pubescent, the midrib and nerves always so; under surface paler, sub-glaucescent, pubescent, the midrib tomentose; main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, spreading, prominent beneath; secondary nerves obliquely transverse, prominent: length 4.5 to 7.5 in., breadth 1.4 to 2.5 in.; petiole 2 to 2.5 in., tomentose. *Flowers* very long and narrow, often curved, 1.75 to 2.5 in. long, solitary on slender extra-axillary pedicels 3 or 4 in. long, which are pubescent and have a subulate bract near the middle. *Sepals* 2.5 in. long, spreading, ovate, acute, pubescent. *Petals* very unequal; the outer fleshy, very narrow, triquetrous, expanded and concave at the base, pubescent; the inner less than one fifth of the outer in length, lanceolate with caudate-acuminate apex, glabrous. *Stamens* numerous; ovaries 1-ovuled. *Ripe carpels* numerous, ovate-cylindric, shortly apiculate, softly pubescent, '5 in. long and '25 in. in diam.; stalks '3 in. long, pubescent. *Seed* solitary, pale.

A species readily distinguished in this genus by the extreme length and narrowness of the outer petals. Evidently closely allied to *O. cuneiformis*, Miq. (*Polyalthia cuneiformis*, Bl. Fl. Javae Anon. 75 t. 35, 36a, 37), which it resembles in that respect as also in its filiform, elongated pedicels.

Malacca; Maingay, (Kew Distrib.) No. 60. Perak: King's Collector.

3. *Oxymitra calycina*, King, n. sp. A slender, woody creeper; young branches densely rusty tomentose. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong and sub-acute or cuneiform-oblong, very blunt or even emarginate, always slightly narrowed to the rounded or minutely cordate base; upper surface glabrous, shining, the midrib sometimes rufous-pubescent; under surface pale, glaucous, pubescent especially on the midrib and nerves: main nerves 7 to 14 pairs, prominent on the under, impressed on the upper, surface, spreading; the secondary nerves obliquely transverse, prominent: length 6 to 12 in., breadth 2.65 to 7.5 in., petiole 2 to 4 in., rufous tomentose. *Flowers* solitary, extra-axillary; pedicels 3 to 1 in,
rufous-tomentose, bearing two bracts, one small, the other large, obo-vate, ribbed. Sepals free, nearly half as long as the outer petals, elliptic, sub-acute; the edges undulate, rufous-tomentose on both surfaces. Petals thick, lanceolate, candate-acuminate, the midrib prominent, the base concave, both rows glabrous inside, the outer about 1 to 1.25 in. long, tomentose outside; the inner about 5 in. shorter, connate into a narrow, acute cone, puberulous outside. Ovaries 1-ovuled. Ripe carpels elliptic, apiculate, pubescent, 35 in. long; stalks 2 in., pubescent.

This closely resembles Oxymitra cuneiformis, Miq. of which Blume (under the name of Polyalthia cuneiformis) gives an excellent description and three admirable figures (Fl. Javae Anon. 75 t. 35, 36D. and 37. But in Blume's plant the flowers are much larger, the petals are falcate, while the sepals are much smaller and have candeate apices: the pedicels too are much longer and have smaller bracteoles.

Perak: Ulu Bubong at elevations of 500 to 1,000 feet, King's Collector, No. 10604. Singapore: Ridley. Penang; Curtis.

4. Oxymitra biglandulosa, Scheffer in Nat. Tijdsch. Ned. Ind. XXXI, 341. A creeper 50 to 100 feet long; young branches minutely rufous-sericeous, afterwards dark-coloured and glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic to elliptic-oblong, acute or shortly acuminate, the edges slightly recurved when dry, the base rounded or slightly cuneate; upper surface glabrous, the midrib puberulous; the lower paler, sub-glansous, puberulous or glabrescent; main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, ascending, prominent beneath; length 3:5 to 7:5 in., breadth 2 to 3:5 in., petiole 2 to 4 in. Flowers shortly pedicelled, solitary, extra-axillary, 1 to 1.15 in. long; pedicels 4 in. long (elongating in fruit) angled, slender, with 1 subulate bracteole. Sepals fleshy, ovate, much acuminate, spreading or reflexed, adpressed, rusty-puberulous. Petals fleshy, yellow, very unequal: the outer lanceolate-oblong, obtuse, expanded and concave in the lower third, rusty adpressed-pubescent; the midrib prominent, sub-glansous inside; the inner only as large as the sepals, with broad bases (cleft in the middle) and long acuminate points. Ripe carpels oblong-ovoid, blunt at each end or slightly apiculate at the apex, yellow when ripe, puberulous or glabrous, 75 in. long; stalks 5 in. Polyalthia biglandulosa, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 65. Guatteria biglandulosa, Blume Fl. Javae Anon. 102, t. 51; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, p. 48; Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 143.

Malacca; Griffith, Maingay, (Kew Distrib.) No. 49. Selangor; Ridley. Perak, King's Collector. Distrib.: Malayan Archipelago.

The structure of the flowers of this species appears to me to be that of an Oxymitra rather than of a Polyalthia or Guatteria, and therefore I have transferred it to this genus.
5. *Oxymitra glauca*, H. f. and Th. Fl. Ind. 146; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 71. A slender woody climber: young branches slightly tomentose, soon becoming glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic, elliptic-lanceolate to lanceolate, obtuse, acute or shortly acuminate; the base rounded, sometimes slightly narrowed; upper surface glabrous, the midrib and sometimes the nerves pubescent; the lower very pale, glaucous, glabrous or sparsely puberulous, the midrib pubescent; main nerves 8 to 12 pairs, spreading, prominent beneath: length 4 to 6 in., breadth 1-5 to 2 in.; petiole 2 in., pubescent. Flowers solitary, extra-axillary, narrow and elongate; pedicels slender, 5 in. long, with a median subulate bract, longer in fruit. Sepals connate at the base, broadly ovate, much acuminate, adpressed-pubescent, 25 in., long. Petals very unequal: the outer thickly coriaceous, linear-lanceolate, sub-acute, slightly expanded and sub-concave at the base, outside minutely pubescent; inside glabrous, the midrib prominent: inner petals with sub-ornicular bases (cleft in the middle), and long acuminate points, glabrous, only about one-fifth as long as the outer. Ovaries hairy; ovule solitary. Carpels many, ovoid, slightly apiculate, 4 in. long and 25 in. in diam., minutely tomentose; stalks slender, 75 in. long. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 50.

Penang, Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 58. Perak; common at low-elevations. Distrib.: Sumatra, Beccari, No. 626.


Climbing shrubs. Flowers terminal, axillary and leaf-opposed, fascicled or panicked; buds triquetrous. Sepals 3, small, valvate, connate below. Petals 6, valvate, in 2 rows; outer plano-convex or trigonous: inner triquetrous above, hollowed below on the inner face. Stamens many; anther-cells dorsal, contiguous; top of connective more or less flattened, triangular, quadrate or orbicular. Pistils many, free; style oblong; ovules 2 or more. Ripe carpels berried.—Distrib.:—species about 35. Tropical Asia and Africa; Australia.

Section I. *Melodorum* proper. Outer petals oblong-ovate; ovaries hairy, ovules usually more than 4. Seeds smooth (unknown in *M. litseaefolium*).

Flowers not more than 4 in. long (often 5 in. in *M. fulgens*), flower-buds broadly pyramidal.

Flowers 2 to 25 in. long, in few-flowered, lax, axillary racemes; leaves beneath hoary-pubescent with a superficial layer of flexuose hairs: ovules 4. 1. *M. litseaefolium*.

Flowers 4 to 5 in. long; solitary, or in
G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula. [No. 1,  

few-flowered terminal or leaf-opposed cymes; leaves beneath sparsely and minutely strigose: ovules 4 ...  

Flowers 5 in. or more in length (see also M. fulgens).

Flower-buds broadly pyramidal.

Flowers racemose, rarely solitary.
Leaves glabrous above except the midrib, beneath densely golden-brown sericeous. Ripe carpels ovoid-globose, 1·25 in. long, their stalks 2 to 3 in. long ...  

Flowers in axillary or terminal panicles. Leaves minutely pubescent above, softly brown-tomentose beneath: ripe carpels globose to ovoid, velvety-tomentose, 1 to 2·25 in. long; stalks 75 to 1·75 in. ... ...  

Flowers always solitary and axillary. Ripe carpels cylindric, sub-tubercular, 1 to 1·75 in. long ...  

Flower-buds narrowly pyramidal, racemose or paniculate.

Leaves glabrous above except the midrib, beneath glaucous hoary-puberulous. Ripe carpels globose or ovoid-globose, tubercled, 1 in. long, their stalks 1 in. ...  

Leaves glabrescent or glabrous above, except the midrib; beneath softly rufous-pubescent. Ripe carpels globular, densely and minutely dark brown-tomentose, 8 in. in diam.; their stalks slightly longer ... ...  

Leaves harshly pubescent above, uniformly and softly pubescent beneath. Ripe carpels globose, harshly and minutely pubescent, 1·1 in. in diam.; stalks slender, twice as long ... ...  

2. M. fulgens.

3. M. manubriatum.

4. M. latifolium.

5. M. cylindricum.

6. M. hypoglaucum.

7. M. parviflorum.

8. M. sphaerocarpum.
Section II. Pyramidanthe. Outer petals very long, linear-lanceolate, 1-2 to 5 in. long. *Flowers* solitary or in pairs, axillary, rarely leaf-opposed (cymose in *M. lanuginosum* and *M. rubiginosum*.)

Ovules more than 4.

Flowers 1-25 to 1-5 in. long; outer petals rufous-lanate externally; ripe carpels sub-globose, 79 in. in diam. 9. *M. lanuginosum.*

Flowers 1-25 to 1-5 in. long; outer petals minutely rufous-tomentose externally; ripe carpels oblong, tapering to both ends, 1-5 to 2 in. long 10. *M. Maingayi.*

Flowers 1-5 to 2 in. long; outer petals rufous-tomentose outside; ripe carpels ovoid, tuberculate, 1-4 in. long 11. *M. prismaticum.*

Ovules 4.

Flowers 3 to 5 in. long; outer petals adpressed-puberulous externally 12. *M. macranthum.*

Section III. Kentia. Outer petals not much longer than broad, broadly ovate or sub-orbicular, with broad thick margins; flowers axillary; ovaries glabrous, 2 to 8-ovuled; seeds pitted.

Ovules about 8: ripe carpels ovoid or ovoid-globose; leaves oblong-lanceolate 13. *M. elegans.*

Ovules 2; ripe carpels globular; leaves elliptic or elliptic-oblong, sometimes ob-ovate 14. *M. pisocarpum.*

1. *Melodorum litseaefolium,* King, n. sp. A powerful climber; young branches densely but minutely rusty-tomentose, afterwards tuberculate and sub-glabrous. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong-ovate to oblong, acute, the base rounded or slightly cuneate; upper surface greenish when dry, glabrous, shining except the rufous-pubescent midrib; lower reticulate; uniformly hoary-pubescent with a superficial layer of decussate yellowish or reddish flexuose hairs; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, oblique, curving, prominent beneath; length 2-75 to 4-25 in., breadth 1-35 to 1-6 in. *Flowers* 2 to 25 in. long, in few-flowered lax axillary rufous-tomentose racemes or in terminal panicles; pedicels 25 to 35 in. long with a single small median bracteole. *Sepals* broadly ovate-acute, concave, connate at the base, spreading; 1 in. long. *Petals* broadly ovate-oblong, acute, leathery; outer 3 in. long, slightly concave and glabrous at the base, otherwise puberulous inside, rufous-tomentose outside; the inner petals much smaller, hoary-puberulous except the pitted glabrous concavity at the base inside. *Stamens* numerous, apical process of the connective broadly and bluntly triangular;
filaments short. **Ovaries** few, oblong, oblique, rufous-pubescent, 4-ovuled; stigma lateral, oblong. **Ripe carpels** unknown.

**Perak**: King's Collector, Nos. 4063 and 4986.

The flowers of this resemble those of *M. fulgens*, H. f. and Th., but they are smaller and more numerous than those of *M. fulgens*; the petals of this species also are thinner and the apical process of the anthers is broader and blunter. The leaves too of this are broader and, in the indumentum on their lower surface, they differ considerably from those of *M. fulgens*. Fruit of this species is as yet unknown. The ovaries have only 4 ovules.

2. **Melodorum fulgens**, Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 120. A large climber; young branches minutely tawny-pubescent, speedily becoming glabrous and dark-coloured. **Leaves** oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, the base rounded or sub-acute; upper surface pale olivaceous when dry, glabrous, the midrib strigose; under surface brown when dry, sparsely and minutely strigose, especially on the midrib; main nerves 11 to 13 pairs, oblique, curving; length 3 to 4½ in., breadth 1½ to 1¾ in.; petiole 2½ to 4 in. pubescent. **Flowers** 4 to 5 in. long, solitary or in terminal or leaf-opposed, few-flowered cymes; pedicels 3 to 4 in. long, adpressed tawny-pubescent with one sub-medial and one basal bracteole. **Sepals** broadly ovate, sub-acute, connate at the base, spreading, 1 in. long, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. **Petals** thick; the outer flat, ovate-oblong, sub-acute, tawny-pubescent outside, glabrous at the base inside, ½ in. long; inner petals like outer but concave at the base, only 3 in. long and glabrous, except near the apex outside. **Stamens** numerous; apical process of connective of the outer lanceolate and as long as the anthers, that of the inner shorter. **Ovaries** narrowly oblong, oblique, curved, minutely pubescent, with 4 ovules in two rows: style lateral, half as long as the ovary, stigma small. **Ripe carpels** ovoid-globose densely and minutely silky tawny-tomentose like the stalks, 1 to 1½ in. long, and 9 in. in diam.; stalks 8½ to 1½ in. long, stout. **Seeds** oblong, plano-convex, brown, shining. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 82. Miq. Fl, Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 35. *Uvaria fulgens* and *Myristica Einaysoniana*, Wall. Cat. 6482 and 6793.

**Malacca**, **Perak**, **Singapore**. Distrib. Borneo, Philippines.

3. **Melodorum manubrium**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 118. A large creeper; young branches minutely rufous-pubescent. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, the base rounded or slightly narrowed; upper surface olivaceous when dry, glabrous, the midrib rufous-pubescent; lower uniformly covered with rather thin brown or golden sericeous tomentum; main nerves 12 to 18 pairs, oblique, slightly curved, rather prominent beneath; length 2 to 4½ in.
breadth 0.75 to 1.5 in.; petiole 3 in., tomentose. Flowers 0.6 to 0.75 in. long, leaf-opposed or extra-axillary, in short racemes, rarely solitary; pedicels 0.25 to 0.75 in., softly pale rufous-tomentose, with one broad clasping bracteole near the base. Sepals broadly ovate, shortly sub-acuminate, spreading, connate at the base, sericeous outside, glabrous inside. Petals leafy, ovate-lanceolate, sub-acuminate, concave, the outer 0.6 to 0.75 in. long, outside sericeous, inside puberulous in the upper half, glabrous in the lower; the inner petals smaller, minutely pubescent in the upper half outside and near the apex inside, otherwise glabrous, the base very concave. Stamens numerous, the connective bluntly triangular at the apex. Ovaries numerous, oblong, densely sericeous; ovules 8 in 2 rows; stigma sessile, glabrous, bifid. Ripe carpels numerous, ovoid-globose, with thick pericarp, about 1.25 in. long, densely rufous-tomentose; stalks 2 to 3 in. long. Seeds about 8, in two rows. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 79; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 35. Melodorum bancanum, Scheff. Nat. Tijdls. XXXI, 343. Uvaria manubiata, Wall. Cat. 6456.


4. Melodorum latifolium, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind., 116. A large climber; young shoots velvety rufous-tomentose. Leaves coriaceous, oblong or narrowly elliptic, sub-acute or obtuse, the base rounded; upper surface minutely pubescent, the midrib tomentose; lower surface uniformly covered with short, soft, brown tomentum; main nerves 16 to 2½ pairs, spreading, bold, not inter-arching: length 3 to 7.5 in., breadth 1.75 to 2.5 in.; petiole 0.4 to 0.7 in., stout, channelled, tomentose. Flowers from 0.6 to 1.25 in. in diam. when expanded, brown, in lax axillary or terminal racemes or panicles; pedicels 3.5 to 5 in. with bracteole at the base. Sepals broadly ovate, blunt, connate into a flat triangular cup, 0.25 in. wide, tomentose outside, glabrous within like the outer petals. Petals thick, fleshy, ovate, acuminate, 0.4 to 0.7 in. long; the inner much smaller. Stamens very numerous, the apex of the connective triangular, acute; anther-cells linear, lateral, Ovaries about 6, obliquely oblong, densely sericeous, 6- to 8-ovuled; stigma small, sessile. Ripe carpels globose to ovoid, slightly apiculate and slightly tapering to the base, densely velvety and minutely tomentose, 1 to 2.25 in. long and 1 to 1.2 in. in diam.: stalks stout, velvety, 0.75 to 1.75 in. long; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 79; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, 35; Wall. Cat. 9411. M. mollissimum, Miquel Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 374. Uvaria latifolia, Blume Fl. Jav. Anon. t. 15. Unona latifolia, Dunal Anon. 115. Uvaria longifolia, Bl. Bijdr. 13.

Uvaria latifolia, Blume, as described and figured by that author has larger flowers than the common Perak plant and its carpels are globular, whereas those of the Perak plant are ovoid and apiculate. The plant figured by Blume does, however, occur there, but it is not common. The forms may be characterised thus:—

Var. typica: flowers 7 in. long: fruit globular, not apiculate, 1 in. in diam. Uvaria latifolia, Blume l. c. t. 15. Perak, Java.

Var. ovoidea: flowers 5 in. long: fruit ovoid, slightly apiculate, often oblique, as much as 2:25 in. long, very oblique and warted when young. M. latifolium, H. f. and Th. Fl. Br. Ind. 79. Malacca, Perak, Singapore. The common form in the Malay Peninsula.

5. Melodorum cylindricum, Maingay in Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 80. A climber: young branches minutely rusty-pubescent, speedily glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, brownish when dry, acute or acuminate, the base rounded or slightly narrowed; upper surface quite glabrous, the lower paler, minutely pubescent; main nerves 8 to 10 pairs, spreading, very faint; length 2:5 to 4:25 in., breadth 1:6 to 1:8 in., petiole 5 in. Flowers 5 in. long, solitary, axillary, drooping; buds short, pyramidal, adpressed, brown-pubescent; pedicel short, stout, with minute bracteole. Sepals small, triangular, connate, forming a flat spreading cup. Outer petals triangular-ovate, triquetrous with an excavated base; the inner very small, triangular, glabrous. Stamens numerous, the apex of the connate orbicular. Ovaries 4 to 6, sericeous. Ripe carpels cylindric, curved, both ends obtuse, sub-tubercular, minutely brown-pubescent, 1 to 1.75 in. long and 35 to 75 in. in diam.; pericarp thin; stalk 5 in. long, stout. Seeds many, horizontal, in two series, compressed, 65 in. long, shining, with a small cartilaginous arillus.

Malacea; Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 78. Singapore: Ridley, No. 2115.

6. Melodorum hypoglauccum, Miquel in Ann. Mus. Lugd. Bat. II, 37. A strong creeper: young branches minutely rufous-pubescent, ultimately glabrous, rather pale and much tuberced. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to oblong-elliptic, acute or shortly acuminate, the base rounded or cuneate; upper surface glabrous except the rufous-puberulous midrib; lower minutely hoary-puberulous, the 10 or 12 pairs of bold oblique curving main nerves ultimately glabrous and darker-coloured; length 3 to 5:5 in., breadth 1:35 to 2:2 in., petiole 25 in. Flowers 5 to 8 in. long, in lax, 2-to 3-flowered, axillary racemes or (by abortion of the leaves) in lax, terminal, 10-to 12-flowered panicles; pedicles as long as the flowers, slender; bracteoles 1 or 2, minute. Sepals ovate, acute, concaue, conjoined only at the base, rufous-pubescent outside; puberulous within. Petals leathery, linear-lanceolate,
the base expanded and concave: the outer minutely rufous-tomentose on the external surface, paler and pubescent on the internal, '5 to '8 in. long, concave for their whole length: the inner one-third shorter with a glabrous concavity at the base only, the rest triquetrous, and puberulous. *Stamens* numerous; apical process of connective large, broader than the anther-cells, sub-globular. *Ovaries* about 12, oblong, golden-silky: with 4 to 6-ovules in 2 rows: stigma large sub-capitate; style short. *Ripe carpels* globose or ovoid-globose, tubercled, puberulous or glabrescent, 1 in. long; stalks about the same length, striate. *Seeds* about 4 or 5, oval, compressed, smooth, brown, shining.

Perak: Scortechini, King's Collector.

This plant agrees fairly well with the only specimens of *Melodorum hypoglauccum*, Miq. which I have been able to consult. It also agrees fairly with Miquel's description of that species. But its petals and stamens, and its ovaries externally are rather those of *Xylophia* than of *Melodorum*; although its habit, its torus and carpels are emphatically those of the latter genus. In the number of ovules it agrees with the majority of the species of *Melodorum*. It thus forms a connecting link between the two genera.

7. *Melodorum parviflorum*, Scheffer in Nat. Tijdsch. Ned. Ind. XXXI, 344. A powerful climber; young shoots minutely rusty-tomentose, the bark dark-coloured. *Leaves* coriaceous, more or less broadly elliptic, abruptly acute; the base broad, rounded: upper surface pale yellowish-green when dry, when young minutely stellate-pubescent, when old glabrescent or quite glabrous, the midrib always tomentose; under surface softly rufous-pubescent, the nervation and venation very prominent; main nerves 13 to 15 pairs, oblique, curving, inter-arching close to the edge; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 2'-25 to 3'-2 in., petiole '4 in. *Flowers* '5 in. long, in lax axillary or terminal rusty racemes often more than half as long as the leaves: pedicels '4 to '6 in. long with 1 or 2 small bracteoles. *Sepals* triangular, spreading, connate at the base, rusty-tomentose outside, glabrescent inside like the petals, '1 in. long. *Petals* thick, leathery, oblong-lanceolate with broad bases; the outer '5 in. long; the inner smaller, concave at the base, triquetrous in the upper half. *Stamens* numerous, the connective with compressed sub-quadrate apical appendage. *Ovaries* narrow, elongate, densely sericeous, 6- to 8-ovuled. *Ripe carpels* globose, sometimes very slightly apiculate, densely but minutely dark-brown tomentose, '8 in. diam.; stalks rather longer; slender, tomentose.

Perak: King's Collector.—Distrib.: Bangka.

A species closely allied to *M. sphaerocarpum*, Blume. The leaves of this are, however, larger; the upper surface is stellate-tomentose.
when young and dries a pale yellowish-green; the flower-racemes are much longer and laxer, and the flowers larger.

8. **Melodorum sphaerocarpum**, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, p. 35. A strong climber; young branches and all others parts more or less dark rusty-velvety tomentose. *Leaves* elliptic-oblong, obtuse and very slightly apiculate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base; upper surface with harsh, short pubescence, the midrib tomentose; lower surface uniformly and minutely soft-pubescent: main nerves 8 to 12 pairs, oblique not inter-arching at the tips, prominent beneath; the connecting veins transverse oblique, rather prominent, length 2.5 to 4.5 in., breadth 1.25 to 2 in., petiole 3.5 in. *Flowers* 6 or 7 in. diam., in axillary or terminal racemes or panicles; pedicels 35 to 5 in. long with a small supra-basal bracteole. *Sepals* ovate-acuminate, connate at the base, spreading, minutely tomentose outside, glabrescent inside. *Petals* thick, leathery, brown outside, pink within, ovate, acuminate, slightly pouched at the base; the outer 3 to 3.5 in. long, tomentose outside, puberulous within: the inner smaller than the outer, more concave at the base, glabrous or glabrescent, the upper part very thick. *Stamens* numerous, the apex of the connective thick, obliquely triangular; anther-cells linear, lateral. *Ovaries* about 6, elongate, oblique, pubescent, with 6 to 8 ovules: style short, glabrous: stigma small. *Ripe carpels* globular, harshly and minutely pubescent, 1.1 in. in diam.: stalks rather slender, about twice as long. *Unona sphaerocarpa*, Blume Bijdr. 12: Fl. Javae Anon. 79 t. 16.

Perak: King's Collector.

This is allied to *M. latijulium*; but has smaller leaves with fewer nerves; its pubescence is very dark rusty, not tawny; and the apices of the anthers are truncate, not bearing a broad triangular, acute point. It is also allied to *M. parviflorum*, Scheff.

9. **Melodorum lanuginosum**, Hook. fil. and Thomis. Fl. Ind. 117. A strong creeper; young branches softly rufous-tomentose. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong, sometimes sub-obovate-oblong, abruptly acute or shortly acuminate, rarely obtuse, the base rounded; upper surface glabrous, the midrib rufous-tomentose, olivateous when dry; lower surface densely rufous-lanate; main nerves 12 to 20 pairs, oblique, curving, inter-arching close to the edge, prominent beneath; length 3.5 to 9 in., breadth 1.9 to 3.5 in.; petiole 4 to 6 in., stout, tomentose. *Flowers* 1.25 to 1.5 in. long, axillary or leaf-opposed, solitary, or in short 2- to 4-flowered cymes; pedicels stout, lanate, 5 in. long, with a single basal bracteole. *Sepals* ovate, spreading, slightly connate, golden or rufous-lanate outside, glabrous inside like the outer petals. *Petals* thick, leathery, oblong-lanceolate from a broad base, sub-acute, the outer 1.25
to 1·5 in. long; the inner smaller, glabrescent or glabrous, concave at the base. *Stamens* numerous; the connective obliquely triangular at the apex; the anther-cells very narrow, lateral. *Ovaries* obovoid, oblique, curved, densely sericeous, 4- to 6-ovuled; style glabrous. *Ripe carpels* sessile, shortly stalked, sub-globose, narrowed to the base; densely and softly rufous-tomentose, about '75 in. in diam. when ripe; seeds about 4. Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 35; Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 79. *Uvaria tomentosa*, Wall. Cat. 6454.


At once distinguished by its large flowers, laniate leaves and sessile, or shortly stalked, rufous-tomentose fruit.

10. **Melodorum Maingayi**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 80. A climber: young branches pubescent, dark-coloured. *Leaves* coriaceous, reddish-brown when dry, broadly elliptic or oblong, rounded at both ends, the tip sometimes minutely apiculate; upper surface glabrous except the puberulous midrib; lower glanecous and finely pubescent; main nerves 14 to 16 pairs, spreading, slightly prominent and dark-coloured beneath; length 3 to 6 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·35 in.; petiole '6 in. *Flowers* 1·25 to 1·5 in. long, solitary, axillary; buds swollen at the base, narrowed and triquetrous above: pedicels '25 to '5 in., stout; bracteoles several, small. *Sepals* orbicular, sub-acute, quite connate into a disk, '35 in. in diam. *Petals* leathery; the outer oblong-lanceolate, with broad base, flat but keeled down the middle inside, outside minutely rufous-tomentose, inside hoary-pubescent; inner very small, triangular-ovate, glabrous. *Stamens* numerous, small, with a broad rounded apical process, convex. *Ovaries* about 6, sericeous on one side; stigma sub-sessile. *Ripe carpels* oblong, tapering to each end, the apex shortly beaked, rusty-puberulous; the pericarp thick, 1·5 to 2 in. long and '75 in. in diam.; stalks '5 in. long, stout. *Seeds* many, in horizontal rows, '5 in. long testa shining, not margined.

Penang; Maingay (Kew Distrib.,) No. 108, Curtis, No. 1046. Perak: Wray, 1112.

11. **Melodorum Prismaticum**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. 121. A large creeper; young branches glabrous, dark-coloured. *Leaves* coriaceae, oblong, elliptic-oblong, rarely obovate-oblong, abruptly and shortly acuminate; the base broad, rounded: upper surface glabrous except the minutely puberulous midrib; lower surface glanecous, reticulate, finely pubescent especially on the midrib; main nerves 12 to 18 pairs, spreading, faint especially near the tip, the secondary nerves prominent; length 4·5 to 8·5 in., breadth 2·3 to 3·3 in., petiole '5 to '7 in. *Flowers* 1·5 to 2 in. long, axillary, solitary; pedicels '3 to '6 in. long,


Authentie specimens both of *Pyramidanthe rufa* and of *Oxymitra bassiaefolia*, T. and B. shew that they unmistakably belong to this species. Specimens of the former from Bangka and from the Buitenzorg Botanic Garden have, however, their leaves rather more hairy beneath than is usual in Perak specimens and their flowers are also rather longer.

12. *Melodorum macranthum*, Kurz in *Journ. As. Soc.* Bengal, 1872, Pt. II, 291; 1874, Pt. II, 56; F. Flora Burma, I, 42. A small tree: all parts except the young leaf-buds and the flower glabrous; young branches dark-coloured, rather slender. *Leaves* membranous, elliptio-oblong, sometimes slightly obovate, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface shining, the lower dull; main nerves 12 to 16 pairs, faint and much more prominent than the secondary, forming a double set of intra-marginal arches: length 6 to 8 in., breadth 2·5 to 3·5 in., petiole 3 to 4 in. *Flowers* solitary, axillary or from the branches below the leaves, 3 to 5 in. long, drooping; pedicels 5 to 7·5 in. long, obscurely bracteolate at the base only. *Sepals* broadly ovoid, sub-acute, coriaceous, pubescent at the edges inside, glabrous outside, connate for half their length, 45 in. long. *Petals* greenish-white, becoming yellowish, coriaceous; narrowly linear-lanceolate, acuminate, the outer row flat, adpressed-puberulous with a glabrous patch at the base inside, 3 to 5 in. long; the inner row only 1 to 1·25 in. long, cohering by their edges, vaulted at the base and with a glabrous patch; the limb keeled inside, puberulous on both surfaces. *Stamens* numerous, the anther-cells linear, elongate; apical process of connective narrowly tri-
angular, pointed. Ovaries numerous, narrowly oblong, adpressed-rufous-pubescent, 4-ovuled: style nearly as long as the ovary, cylindric, bent outwards, glabrous; stigma small, slightly bifid. Ripe carpels oblong, blunt, tapering at the base, slightly rugose, glabrous, 1-25 to 1-5 in. long and about 5 or 6 in. in diam.: stalk 4 to 5 in. Seeds 1 or 2, compressed, ovoid, smooth. Unona macrantha, Kurz. in Andam. Report, Ed. I, App. B. I: Pyramidanthe macrantha, Kurz. l. c. Ed. 2, p. 29.

S. Andaman; Kurz, King’s Collector.

In some of its characters, (e. g., the erect habit, the fewness of the ovules, and the thin texture and flatness of the much elongated outer petals) this does not quite conform to the characters of typical Melodorum. By its thin elongated outer petals, it approaches the Dasymaschia section of Unona; but the fewness of its ovules excludes it therefrom. From Xylopia, which it in some respects resembles, it is chiefly excluded by the very convex torus of its flowers, and by the very pointed apical appendage of its stamens. The stamens on the other hand are those of Melodorum, and the petals resemble those of M. prismaticum (Pyramidanthe rufa, Miq.). On the whole therefore, I think, it best to leave this plant in the genus to which Kurz finally referred it.

13. Melodorum elegans, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 122. A large climber: young branches slender, puberulous at first, ultimately glabrous, dark-coloured. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, slightly narrowed to the rounded base: upper surface olivaceous when dry, glabrous: lower paler, puberulous, minutely reticulate, the 12 or 13 pairs of main nerves spreading, faint: length 2-5 to 3-5 in., breadth 1 to 1-25 in., petiole 25 to 35 in. Flowers axillary, solitary or 2 or 3 in a fascicle, 35 to 65 in. long: pedicels slender, 35 to 6 in. long often deflexed, with 2 or 3 minute basal bracteoles. Sepals ovate, acute, united at the base only, spreading, outside tubercular and pubescent, inside glabrous and concave, 1 in. long. Petals leathery, the outer broadly ovate, sometimes minutely ovate-oblong, silky, rufous-tomentose outside, hoary-puberulous within, with a perfectly glabrous patch at the concave base, 35 to 6 in long: inner petals only 25 in. long, very thick, triquetrous and puberulous above, concave and glabrous at the base, inside. Stamens numerous, with filaments half as long as the anther-cells; apical process of connective short, thick, obliquely triangular. Ovaries narrowly oblong, glabrous, with 8 ovules in 2 rows: style short, lateral. Ripe carpels ovoid or ovoid-globose, blunt at each end, glabrous, 35 to 5 in. long: stalks slender, 25 in. long, compressed, black, shining, pitted. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 82: Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, p. 36. Uvaria elegans, Wall. Cat. 64744A.

This is closely allied to M. fulgens, H. f. and T.; but its flowers have
more slender and usually longer pedicels: the ovary of this is moreover glabrous, while that of *M. fulgens* is pubescent and the carpels of this are under half an inch in length, while those of *M. fulgens* are three times as long. This is also allied to *M. Kentii*, H. f. and Th., the ovaries of which have, however, never more than two ovules.


Malacca; Griffith, Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 77. Singapore; Ridley. Penang; Curtis. Perak; common. Distrib. Sumatra, Forbes, No. 2182.

Only two species of *Melodorum* besides this have glabrous ovaries (*M. Kentii* and *M. elegans*); but whereas those of this and *M. Kentii* are 2-ovuled, the ovaries of *M. elegans* have 8, or, according to Sir Joseph Hooker, sometimes 10 ovules. This species has however different leaves from the two above mentioned, and its carpels are much smaller and quite globular. As in other species of *Melodorum*, there is considerable variability in the size of the flowers in this species.

20. *Xylophia*, Linn.

Trees or shrubs. *Leaves* coriaceous. *Flowers* axillary, solitary
Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula.

1892.

G. King—

Cymose or fascicled; buds triquetrous, conic, often slender. Sepals 3, valvate, connate. Petals 6, elongate, valvate, in 2 series; outer flat or concave; inner nearly as long, trigonous, concave at the base only. Torus flat, or hollow and enclosing the carpels. Stamens oblong, truncate or connective produced; anther-cells remote or contiguous, often septate and with a large pollen-grain in each cellule. Ovaries 1 or more; style long, clavate; ovules 2-6 or more, 1- to 2-seriate. Ripe carpels long or short, continuous or moniliform, usually several-seeded.—Distrib. Tropics generally; species 60 to 70.—Closely allied to Melodorum, but very different in habit.

Leaves quite glabrous.

1. Leaves 6 or 7 in. long...
2. Ripe carpels cylindric, boldly tubercled...
3. Ripe carpels smooth...
4. Leaves between 2 and 3 in. long.

5. Flowers always solitary; pedicels with 2 or 3 orbicular bracteoles, apical process of stamens rounded, anther-cells septate...
6. Flowers solitary or in pairs, 5 in. long:
7. Flowers in fascicles or solitary, 75 in.

Both surfaces of leaves glabrous, the midrib alone pubescent in its lower half on the upper surface; length 5.5 to 9.5 in.

Leaves glabrous on the upper surface (the midrib pubescent in X. caudata), the lower slightly pubescent or puberulous.

Leaves more or less lanceolate, acute or acuminate, not at all obovate.

Leaves 2 or 3 in. long.

1. X. oxyantha.
2. X. dicarpa.
3. X. malayana.
4. X. Maingayi.
5. X. pustulata.
6. X. fusca.
7. X. Curtisii.
8. X. elliptica.
9. X. caudata.
Leaves glaucous beneath ... 10. *X. stenopetala*.
Leaves 3·5 to 5·5 in. long, leaves glaucous beneath; petals very long and narrow ... 10. *X. stenopetala*.
Leaves more or less obovate or oblanceolate, 4 to 7 in. long.
Leaves 1·75 to 4 in. broad; flower pedicels 2 to 2·5 in. long; ripe carpels broadly ovoid, blunt, sub-glabrous ... 11. *X. Scortechinii*.
Leaves 1·75 to 2·5 in. broad; flower pedicels 5 to 8 in. long; ripe carpels globular, densely and minutely yellowish-tomentose ... 12. *X. olivacea*.

Upper surfaces of leaves glabrous (the midrib alone pubescent in some): under surfaces uniformly pubescent.
Under-surface of leaves adpressed-rufous-sericeous; length 2 to 3 in. ... 13. *X. obtusifolia*.
Under-surface of leaves deep brown, the pubescence slightly paler; length 3 to 4·5 in.; ripe carpels obovoid-oblong, blunt 14. *X. magna*.
Under-surface of leaves purplish-brown, pubescent; length 3·5 to 5·5 in.; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs; ripe carpels much elongate, cylindric, many-seeded ... 15. *X. ferruginea*.
Under-surface of leaves brownish-tomentose; length 6·5 to 8·5 in.; nerves 12 to 14 pairs ... 16. *X. Ridleyi*.

A tree: young parts puberulous; the branchlets rather stout, striate. *Leaves* coriaceous, ovate or oblong, abruptly and shortly acuminate, glabrous, glaucous on the lower surface; main nerves 12 to 15 pairs, spreading, thin; length 6 to 7 in., breadth 2·5 to 3 in., petiole 35 in. *Peduncles* axillary, in fascicles, 35 to 5 in. long, adpressed-pubescent. *Sepals* broadly ovate. *Outer petals* narrowly linear, tapering at the apex, yellowish pubescent, slightly keeled at the back, 1·25 to 1·5 in. glon *Stamens* and *ovaries* as in *X. ferruginea*. *Habzelia oxyantha*, Hook. fil and Th. Fl. Ind. 124; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, pt. 2, 37. *Uvaria oxyantha*, Wall. Cat. 6478.

Singapore: Wallich.

dotted. **Leaves** coriaceous, elliptic-lanceolate, acute or acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces glabrous, minutely reticulate; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, very faint, the secondary nerves almost as distinct; length 3 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·5 to 1·75 in., petiole 2·5 in. **Flowers** solitary or in pairs, pendant, 1·5 in. long: pedicel very short with 1 to 3 orbicular, amplexicaul, glabrous bracteoles. **Sepals** ovate, obtuse, tubercled, connate to the middle. **Petals** linear-oblong, slightly expanded and concave at the base, hoary, pubescent; the inner narrower and shorter than the outer, sub-trigonal. **Stamens** numerous, the inner rudimentary: apical process rounded; anthers linear, septate. **Ovaries** 2 to 4, pilose, multi-ovular: style short. **Ripe carpels** cylindric, blunt at each end, much tubercled, puberulous, 1·5 in. long and about 7·5 in. in diam. **Seeds** 7 or 8, compressed, the testa pale, scaly.

Singapore: Maingay (Kew Distribution in part) No. 84, King’s Collector No. 7079.

3. **Xylopia Malaya**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 125. A slender tree: young branches thin, glabrous, the buds pubescent. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, shortly and bluntly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces glabrous; main nerves about 8 pairs, faint, spreading; length 3·5 to 5 in., breadth 1·5 to 2 in., petiole 2 in. **Flowers** 6 to 9 in. long, solitary or in pairs, axillary; pedicels rufous-pubescent, 1 in. long, with several bracteoles at the base. **Sepals** broadly ovate, sub-acute, puberulous outside and on the edges, glabrous inside, 1·5 in. long and as broad. **Petals** linear-oblong, tapering to the apex, concave and glabrous at the slightly expanded base, densely pubescent elsewhere; the inner slightly narrower and shorter than the outer and more concave at the base. **Stamens** numerous, the *apices* rhomboid, papillose; the anthers long, lateral, with transverse divisions. **Pistils** about 6; the ovaries oblong, densely pale-hirsute, about as long as the stamens, 2-ovuled; styles about as long as the ovaries and projecting far above the stamens, glabrous, sub-cylindric, clavate. **Ripe carpels** (side Maingay) 3·5 to 1 in., several-seeded; stalk short, thick. Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 85; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. I, Pt. 2, 38. *Pararibotrys sumatrana*, Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. Suppl. 374; Scheffer in Nat. Tijdsch. Ned. Ind. XXXI, 15.

Malacca; Griffith, Derry, Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 81. Singapore, Ridley. Perak; Scortechini. Distrib., Sumatra.

4. **Xylopia Maingayi**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 85. A tree? Young branches rusty-pubescent, afterwards glabrous and with white dots. **Leaves** small, coriaceous, elliptic or elliptic-oblong, subacute or obtusely acuminate, the base sub-cuneate: both surfaces glabrous and reticulate, the upper pale, the lower dark; main nerves slender; length 2
to 3 in., breadth 1 to 1.25 in.; pediolic 25 to 3 in. Flowers solitary, pendent, pale-orange; pedicels very short, stout, curved; bracteoles 2 or 3, orbicular, rusty-tomentose. Sepals broadly ovate, connate to the middle, rusty-tomentose. Petals flat, linear-oblong, sub-acute, softly tomentose except the glabrous concave base; the inner narrower, almost as long, trigonous. Stamens with rounded apiculus: the anthers narrow, septate. Ovaries about 9, with 6 ovules; style glabrate. Ripe carpels unknown.

Malacca: Maingay.

5. *Xylopia fusca,* Maingay, ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 85. A tree; young branches pale, glabrous, minutely white-dotted. Leaves coriaceous, small, elliptic, sub-obtuse, the base acute, both surfaces glabrous, the lower reddish brown and reticulate; main nerves faint, not more prominent than the secondary. Flowers solitary or in pairs, axillary, 5 in. long, pendent; pedicels very short, with orbicular, ciliate, deciduous basal bracteoles. Sepals short, ovate, sub-acute, rusty-pubescent, united to the middle. Petals linear, sub-acute, densely adpressed-pubescent; the outer obtuse with a rather broad concave base, the inner shorter and much narrower with a broader concave base. Stamens linear with rounded apiculus: the anthers long, septate. Ovaries 5 to 8, hirsute; the style slender with clavate stigma; ovules several. Ripe carpels unknown.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distribution) No. 86.

6. *Xylopia fusca,* Maingay ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 85. A tree; young branches rather stout, glabrous, black: buds silky. Leaves coriaceous, oblong, obtuse, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous shining; the lower dull, dark, reticulate; main nerves 8 or 9 pairs, very faint; length 2 to 3 in., breadth 0.75 to 1 in.; pedirole 2 in., stout. Flowers 0.75 in. long, supra-axillary, solitary, racemel, or fascicled; peduncle 25 to 0.75 in. with several bracts; pedicels 25 in., puberulous, ebracteolate. Sepals ovate, acute, connate into a cup with 3 spreading, acute teeth, puberulous outside. Petals linear-oblong, tapering to the sub-acute apex: the outer adpressed golden-scriceous outside; the inner narrower and shorter, concave at the base. Stamens with an oblong apical process; anthers linear, lateral, not septate. Ovaries 4 or 5, cohering into a cone, golden-silky; ovules 10 to 16, in two rows. Ripe carpels unknown.

Malacca: Maingay, (Kew Distribution) No. 86.

7. *Xylopia Curtissii,* King, n. sp. A tree 30 feet high: young branches stout, glabrous, striate, dark-coloured. Leaves very coriaceous, oblong, acute or shortly acuminate; the base cuneate, slightly oblique: upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower dull, darker (when dry),
puberulous on the midrib near the base; main nerves 12 to 20 pairs, very prominent beneath and connected by straight transverse veins; length 5·5 to 9·5 in., breadth 2 to 3 in.; petiole 35 in., stout. *Flowers 1* or *2*, on stout woody extra-axillary peduncles; pedicels 2 in. long, rufous-pubescent, with a single large bracteole. *Sepals* thick, spreading, broadly ovate, sub-acute, minutely tomentose on both surfaces but especially on the outer. *Petals* thick, subequal, linear-oblong, obtuse, keeled outside; the claw orbicular, vaulted over the andro-gynoeicum and glabrous inside, otherwise minutely tomentose, 75 in. long. *Stamens* numerous, the heads obliquely truncate and concealing the linear, lateral anthers. *Ovary* solitary, cylindric, fluted, glabrous, multi-ovulate. *Ripe carpel* ovoid, compressed, silvery-grey, many-seeded, 3 in. long, and 2·5 in. in diam.  

**Penang:** Curtis, No. 1569.  
8. *XYLOPIA ELLIPTICA*, Maingay ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 86. A tall tree: young branches dark-coloured, glabrous, the youngest pubescent. *Leaves* membranous, small, elliptic, obtusely acuminate, the base rounded or acute: upper surface glabrous, pale; the lower brown, minutely adpressed-pubescent; both reticulate: main nerves 6 or 7 pairs, oblique, very faint; length 1·5 to 2 in., breadth 1 to 1·25 in.; petiole 2 in., slender. *Flowers* solitary, erect, axillary, 5 to 7 in. long; peduncle about half as long, rusty-pubescent like the calyx, bracteoles minute. *Sepals* ovate, sub-acute, united to the middle. *Petals* pale brownish-tomentose; the outer linear-subulate with a broader concave base; the inner trigonous, shorter and narrower than the outer. *Stamens* numerous, minute, the apex rounded; anthers linear. *Ovaries 1* to 3, densely hairy, 4- to 6-ovuled. *Ripe carpel* unknown.  

**Malacca:** Maingay (Kew Distrib.,) No. 82. **Perak:** Wray No. 3194. **Penang:** Curtis, No. 2482:  
9. *XYLOPIA CAUDA*, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 125. A shrub or small tree: young branches very slender, minutely pubescent. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, lanceolate, long and obtusely acuminate, the base cuneate; upper surface glabrous except the pubescent midrib; the lower sparsely adpressed-sericeous: main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2 to 2·25 in., breadth 6 to 8 in.; petiole 1 in.; slender. *Peduncles 1* to 3, axillary, very short, minutely bracteolate at base and apex. *Flowers 2* to 3 in. long. *Sepals* ovate, sub-acute, connate at the base, adpressed-pubescent outside, glabrous inside. *Petals* linear-oblong, obtuse, pubescent except a small glabrous concave spot at the base, the inner about as long as, but narrower than, the outer. *Anthers* rather numerous, compressed, the apical process narrow. *Ovaries 2*, elongate, sericeous, 2-ovuled: style long, pointed, glabrous, exserted.
Ripe carpels (sida Hooker) 2 or 3, sub-globose or ovoid, pubescent, .5 in. long, 2-seeded. Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 1, 85; Miq. Fl. Ind. Bat. 1, Pt. 2, 38. Guatteria (?) caudata, Wall. Cat. 6452.

Singapore: Wallich, Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 79. Malacca; Griffith.

10. Xylopia stenopetala, Oliver in Hook. Ic. Plantar. t. 1563. A tree 50 to 60 feet high: young branches dark-coloured, glabrescent, minutely lenticellate. Leaves thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, shortly and obtusely acuminate, the base sub-cuneate; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower glaucous or glaucescent, sparsely adpressed-pubescent; both reticulate; main nerves 10 or 12 pairs, spreading interarching close to the edge, faint: length 2.5 to 4.5 in., breadth 1.1 to 1.6 in., petiole .25 in. Flowers axillary, solitary or in fascicles of 2 to 5; pedicels slender, often decurved, puberulous, with one minute bracteole, .5 to .75 in. long. Sepals united to form a small puberulous cup with acute, spreading teeth. Petals fleshy, very narrow, slightly expanded and coneave at the base, minutely tawny-pubescent, the inner slightly shorter and narrower. Stamens linear, the connective prolonged into a cylindro-onic apical appendage; the anthers fusiform, lateral. Ovaries numerous, elongate, pubescent, 6-ovuled; style filiform: stigma sub-clavate. Ripe carpels oblong, sub-terete, narrowed to the stalk, 2 to 2.5 in. long and .5 in. diam.: pericarp fleshy. Seeds 1 to 4: stalks thick, .3 in. long.

Penang; on Government Hill at 600 feet: Curtis Nos. 857 and 880.

11. Xylopia Scortechini, King n. sp. A tree 50 to 60 feet high: young branches rusty-tomentose, ultimately glabrous, much striate and pale brown. Leaves coriaceous, obovate-elliptic to elliptic-oblong, very shortly and abruptly acuminate, slightly narrowed to the sub-cuneate rounded slightly oblique base; upper surface glabrous, the midrib slightly rufous-puberulous near the base: lower surface pale, sparsely rufous-pubescent especially on the midrib and 10 to 14 pairs of oblique, rather straight, prominently raised main nerves; length 4 to 7 in., breadth 1.75 to 4 in.; petiole .35 in., pubescent. Flowers rarely solitary, usually in fascicles of 2 to 5 on tubercles in the axils of leaves or of fallen leaves; pedicels short, (.2 to .25 in.), stout, rusty-tomentose with a sub-mesial bracteole. Sepals quite free, broadly ovate, blunt, pubescent outside, glabrous inside. Petals thickened, linear-obtuse with an orbicular coneave claw, vaulted over the stamens and pistils, 1.25 to 1.75 in. long, pubescent everywhere except on the glabrous coneavity of the claw. Stamens numerous, with truncate 4- or 5-angled apices concealing the lateral anthers. Ovaries few, short, oblong, pubescent, 4- or 5-ovuled; stigma large, oblong. Ripe carpels broadly ovoid, blunt, rufous-pubes-
cent when young, glabrescent when old, '8 in. long and '6 in. in diam. Seeds about 4, discoid, pale brown, shining. *Drepananthus stenopetalus*, Scortechini, MSS.

Perak: Scortechini, No. 1781; King's Collector, No. 8241.

A species allied to *X. olivacea*, King; but with broader leaves, shorter flower pedicels, narrower petals and ovoid sub-glabrous fruit.

12. *Xylopia olivacea*, King n sp. A shrub or small tree; young branches pubescent, ultimately brown, striate and glabrous. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, sometimes slightly obovate, shortly and abruptly acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces dull olivaceous when dry; the upper glabrous, the lower paler, slightly scurfy; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, oblique, curving, inter-arching boldly '15 in. from the margin, prominent beneath; length 3·5 to 7 in., breadth 1·75 to 2·5 in., petiole '25 in., swollen, puberulous, black when dry. *Flowers* solitary or in pairs, supra-axillary; pedicels rather stout, '5 to '8 in. long, cinereous-tomentose with an ovate-lanceolate, mesial bracteole. *Sepals* thick, especially at the base, ovate, acute, connate below the middle, pale cinereous-puberulous on both surfaces. *Petals* sub-equal, fleshy, narrowly linear with a tapering limb and slightly expanded concave vaulted claw, densely and minutely cinereous-tomentose, 1 to 1·5 in. long, the inner shorter. *Stamens* short, cuneate, the broad oblique heads covering the apices of the linear anthers. *Ovaries* few, oblong, densely sericeous, 6- to 8-ovuled; style short, cylindric: stigma large, fleshy. *Ripe carpels* few, globular, with slightly flattened minutely apiculate apex, and an imperfect lateral ridge, densely and minutely yellowish-tomentose, '6 in. in diam., stalks very short. *Seeds* 4 or 5, discoid, smooth, pale brown, shining, separated from each other by imperfect dissepiments.

Perak: up to elevations of 3,000 or 4,000 feet, common. Scortechini, Wray, King's Collector.

13. *Xylopia obtusifolia*, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I. 85. A tree; young branches glabrous, dark-coloured, striate: buds silky. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong, obtuse or retuse, the base cuneate, upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower adpressed rufous-sericeous: main nerves 8 or 10 pairs, oblique, very faint; length 2 to 3 in., breadth 1 to 1·5 in., petiole '25 in. *Flowers* '5 in. long, axillary, solitary or 2 or 3 in small sub-racemose cymes; pedicels '2 to '25 in., rufous-puberulent with a single bracteole. *Sepals* thick, broadly ovate, acute, united to the middle, puberulent outside, glabrous inside. *Petals* linear-oblong, tapering towards the blunt apex; the outer petals adpressed-rufous-puberulent outside, puberulous within, slightly concave and glabrous at the base; the inner smaller, more concave at the glabrous base, puber-
lons elsewhere. *Stamens* numerous, elongate, narrow, with an acute apiculus; the anther-cells linear, lateral. *Pistils* one or two, conical, adpressed-pubescent; the style short, thin. *Ripe carpels* oblong, cylindric, sub-oblique, blunt, 1·25 in. long, 0·7 in. in diam. *Seeds* 3 or 4, globular.

Malacca: Griffith. Perak: King's Collector, No. 2516.

14. *Xylolia magna*, Maingay ex Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 84. A tree: young branches tomentose, becoming glabrous and darkly cinereous. *Leaves* coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate to elliptic, sub-acute, the base rounded, the edges slightly revolute when dry; upper surface shining, reticulate, glabrous except the pubescent midrib; under surface deep brown, with rather pale pubescence; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, inter-arching some way from the edge, faint: length 3 to 4·5 in., breadth 1·25 to 2 in.; petiole 0·25 in., pubescent. *Flowers* 2 to 2·5 in. long, solitary or in pairs, axillary: pedicels stout, tomentose, with a single large, ovate, acute, often bifid bract. *Sepals* thick, ovate acute, connate into a 3-toothed cup, adpressed-pubescent outside, glabrous inside. *Petals* sub-equal, the inner narrower and shorter, narrowly linear, slightly expanded and conecate at the base, tapering towards the apex, pubescent except in the basal concavity. *Stamens* numerous, elongate, with an oblong obtuse apical process; the anthers lateral, linear, septate. *Pistils* about 15, narrowly oblique, hirsute on the outer side, 4-ovulcd. *Style* filiform, long. *Ripe carpels* obovoid-oblong, compressed, blunt, minutely tomentose, 1·4 in. long and 0·65 in. diam.; stalks thick, only 0·15 in. long. *Seeds* about 4, in two rows, arillate, the testa bony.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 83. Singapore; Ridley. Perak; Scortechini.

15. *Xylolia ferruginea*, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 85. A tree 20 to 60 feet high; young branches brownish-pubescent. *Leaves* coriaceous, narrowly oblong, acute; the base slightly narrowed and oblique, rounded or minutely sub-cordate; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower glaucous and softly purplish-brown pubescent: most densely so on the midrib; main nerves 10 to 12 pairs, oblique, inter-arching near the edge, prominent beneath; length 3·5 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·1 to 2 in.; petiole 0·2 in., channelled. *Flowers* solitary or in pairs, axillary or extra-axillary, erect or pendulous, yellow; pedicels 0·5 to 0·75 in., rusty-pubescent; bracteoles 1 to 3, small, lanceolate. *Sepals* broadly ovate-acuminate, connate at the base, spreading, small, pubescent outside, glabrous within. *Petals* linear, fleshy, tapering at the very apex, very long; the outer rufous-pubescent outside, cinereous-puberulous inside, concave at the very base, 1·25 to 2 in. long; inner petals much


16. *Xylopia Ridleyi*, King n. sp. A tree? Young branches stout, densely rusty-tomentose. *Leaves* coriaceous, obovate-elliptic, abruptly and very shortly acuminate, narrowed from below the middle to the slightly cuneate base: upper surface glabrous except the rufous-puberulous midrib: lower softly rusty-tomentose with longer, superficial, paler hairs: main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, oblique, inter-arching boldly within the margin, prominent on the lower, depressed on the upper, surface: length 6'5 to 8'5 in., breadth 2'75 to 3'5 in.; petiole 5'5 to 6' in. stout, tomentose. *Flowers* in extra-axillary (often leaf-opposed) fascicles of 3 to 5: pedicels stout, rufous-tomentose, with a single bracteole, 25 to 3 in. long. *Sepals* broadly ovate, long-acuminate, rufous-pubescent outside, glabrous within, 3'5 in. long. *Petals* filiform, triquetrous, with expanded concave vaulted bases concealing the andro-gynceum, and glabrous inside, otherwise pubescent, 2'5 to 3'5 in. long. *Stamens* numerous, with truncate 4- or 5-angled heads concealing the elongate, lateral anthers. *Ovaries* obliquely ovoid, densely sericeous, 4- to 6-ovuled: stigmas fleshy, agglutinated. *Ripe carpels unknown.*

Singapore: Ridley.


Trees or climbers. *Flowers* solitary, terminal or in extra-axillary fascicles. *Sepals* 3, small, valvate. *Petals* 6, valvate in 2 rows; outer small like the sepals; inner large, flat, coriaceous. *Stamens* numerous, oblong or quadrate, truncate; anther-cells dorsal, distant. *Carpels* numerous; style cylindric or clavate, sometimes grooved ventrally. *Ovules* 1-2, sub-basal, ascending. *Ripe carpels* staked, 1-seeded.—**Distr.** Species about 6; one in Southern Peninsular India, the rest Malayan.

Leaves softly pubescent .... .... .... 1. *P. nutans*.

Leaves glabrous.

Ovules and seeds solitary .... .... .... 2. *P. lucidus*.

Ovules and seeds in pairs .... .... .... 3. *P. andamanicus*.

16
1. **Phleanthus nutans**, H. f. and Th. Fl. Ind. 147. A small tree: young branches rusty tomentose. *Leaves* membranous, oblong-lanceolate or oblanceolate to obovate-elliptic, caudate-acuminate, the base always narrowed and sometimes acute; upper surface glabrous, the midrib and main nerves tomentose; lower softly pubescent, the midrib tomentose: main nerves 10 to 14 pairs, spreading, prominent beneath, inter-arching near the edge: length 5 to 9 in., breadth 1.3 to 4.5 in.; petiole 3 in., tomentose. *Flowers* fetid, solitary or 2 or 3 together, drooping, extra-axillary; pedicels 5 to 1.5 in. long with 1 or 2 linear bracteoles, pubescent. *Sepals* linear-lanceolate, spreading, tomentose, 2 in. long. *Petals* very unequal; the outer small like the sepals; inner ovate-oblong, acute, yellow, pubescent, 5- to 7-ribbed, 75 to 1 in. long. *Ripe carpels* ovoid, pubescent, beaked, 6 in. long and -35 in. in diam.; stalk nearly as long. Hook. fl. Br. Ind. 1, 72; Miq. fl. Ind. Bat. 1, pt. 2, 51. *Uvaria nutans*, Wall. Cat. 6481. *U. tripetala*, Roxb. Fl. Ind. ii, 667. *U. ophthalmica*, Roxb. ex Don Gen. Syst. i, 93.

Singapore; Wallich and others. Penang; Curtis. Malacca; Main-gay, (Kew Distrib.) No. 67. Perak; at low elevations. Sugei Ujong; Ridley. Distrib. Moluccas, Sumatra.

2. **Phleanthus lucidus**, Oliver in Hook. Jr. Pl. t. 1561. A tree 40 to 50 feet high: young branches minutely rusty pubescent or almost glabrous, dark-coloured and narrowed. *Leaves* thickly membranous, oblong-elliptic to lanceolate, acuminate, the base cuneate; both surfaces shining, glabrous except occasionally the puberulous midrib; main nerves about 8 pairs, oblique, rather prominent beneath: length 4.5 to 6.5 in., breadth 1.25 to 2.25 in.; petiole 2 in. *Flowers* solitary, rarely in fascicles of 2 or 3, extra-axillary, erect, 6 in. to 1 in. in diam., buds triquetrous; peduncles 1 to 1.25 in. long, slender, puberulous, with 2 minute bracteoles. *Sepals* ovate, acute, less than 1 in. long. *Outer petals* like the sepals but a little longer: inner petals thick, greenish-yellow, oblong-ovate, acute, about 5 in. long, glabrescent with puberulous edges. *Anthers* with square truncate heads. *Ovaries* numerous, 1-ovulate. *Ripe carpels* oblong, 6 in. long and 3 in. in diam., minutely granular, sub-glabrous as are the 5 to 6 in. long stalks.

Penang: Curtis. Perak: at low elevations: King’s Collector, Nos. 7275 and 10044.

3. **Phleanthus andamanicus**, King n. sp. A small glabrous shrub: young branches pale brown, slender. *Leaves* membranous, elliptic or elliptic-lanceolate, acute, slightly narrowed to the rounded base, both surfaces rather pale when dry; main nerves 15 to 20 pairs, faint, slender, horizontal, forming double loops near the margin, the reticulations faint; length 4 to 7.5 in., breadth 1.75 to 2.5 in., petiole 3.5 in. *Flowers*
5 to '75 in. in diam., campanulate, solitary, rarely in pairs, extra-
axillary; pedicels '2 in. long, bracteolate at the base. Sepals very small, 
semi-orbicular. Outer petals slightly larger than the sepals and about 
'1 in. long; inner petals united at the base, oblong-ovate, sub-acute, '5 to 
'7 in. long, 4 or 5 nerved. Anthers numerous, flattened from front to 
back, about as broad as long with truncate not apiculate heads. Ovaries 
numerous, elongate, narrow, 2-ovuled: stigmas elongate. Ripe carpels 
sub-globular, '5 in. in diam.: stalks '5 to '7 in. Seeds two, plano-convex, 
pale.

South Andaman, King's Collector.

This is a very distinct species recognisable at once by the un-
usual character of having its petals united at the base and by its 2-
seeded carpels.

22. Miliusa, Leschenault.

Trees or shrubs. Flowers usually bi-sexual (dioecious or polygam-
ous in No. 1), green or red, axillary or extra-axillary, solitary, fascicled 
or cymose. Sepals 3, small, valvate. Petals 6, valvate in 2 series; 
outer smaller, like the sepals; inner cohering when young by the 
margins, at length free. Torus elongated, cylindric. Stamens definite 
or indefinite; anthers subdidymous; cells contiguous, ovoid, extrorse; 
connective more or less apiculate. Ovaries indefinite, linear-oblong; 
stype oblong or very short; ovules 1-2, rarely 3-4. Ripe carpels globose 
or oblong, 1- or 2- or many-seeded.—Distrib. Species 8; all Indian.

Flowers dioecious or polygamous
Flowers hermaphrodite

1. Miliusa Roxburghiana, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Ind. 150. A 
small tree; young branches softly pubescent, ultimately glabrous, striate 
and pale. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong or oblong-lanceolate, shortly 
acuminate, the base rounded; upper surface glabrous, the lower sparsely 
adpressed, pubescent to tomentose; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, 
inter-arching '15 in. from the base; length 2·5 to 4 in., breadth '85 
to 1·4 in.; petiole '05 in., pubescent. Pedicels 1 to 3 together, axillary, 
slender, '5 to 1·5 in. long, sometimes on a short peduncle; bracteoles 
several, linear. Flowers dioecious or polygamous, about 5 in. long. 
Sepals and outer petals subequal, lanceolate or linear, rusty-tomentose. 
Inner petals '5 to '6 in. long, ovate or oblong-lanceolate, sub-acute, nerved, 
red. Stamens in male flower numerous, with obliquely truncate, broad 
apices. Ovaries (in female flower) oblong, glabrous; style oblong 
ovules 1 or 2. Ripe carpels ovoid or oblong, blunt, glabrous, granulate, 
'25 to '35 in. in diam.; stalk '4 in. long, slender. Seeds 1, rarely 2. 
Hook. fil. Fl. Br. Ind. 1, 87; Kurz F. Flora Burma, 1, 47. M. Wallich—
G. King—Materials for a Flora of the Malay Peninsula. [No. 1, 124. 

Asam Miliusa or length anther-cells style Chittagong at stalks but Griff. main buds outer, pedicels about shallow. granular, Stamens sub-acute, 2'75 as Flowers narrowed 41) bodian mens 124) LIU. M. Kurz PI. sepals is also of 653. Kurz's species M. tristis, (F. Flora Burma, I, 47) appears to be a form of this with larger leaves and flowers than usual. The only specimens of it extant are very poor and better material may shew it to be, as Kurz thought, a distinct species. According to M. Pierre, his Cambodian species M. mollis (Fl. Forest. Coch.-Chine, t. 40) is closely allied to M. Roxburghiana. The same author's species M campanulata (l. e. t. 41) is also allied to M. Roxburghiana and to M. macrocarpa. 2, Miliusa longipes, King, n. sp. A small tree 15 to 30 feet high; young branches dark-coloured; all parts glabrous except the edges of the sepals and outer petals. Leaves membranous, shining, oblong-ob-lanceolate, acuminate, the base sub-cuneate or rounded; main nerves about 12 pairs, spreading, faint: length 5'5 to 7 in., breadth 1'75 to 2'75 in., petiole '1 to '15 in. Flowers '5 to '65 in. long, axillary, solitary; pedicels slender, '5 to '75 in. long, (larger in fruit) with 3 or 4 lanceolate bracteoles at the base. Sepals and outer petals sub-equal, minute, ovate, sub-acute, the edges ciliate. Inner petals very much larger than the outer, ovate-oblong, veined, sub-acute, greenish-yellow, '5 or '6 in. long. Stamens about 18, compressed, short, often bent, the apiculus broad, shallow. Ovaries numerous, elongate, glabrous; stigma large, capitulate, sessile. Ripe carpels numerous, globular-ovoid, blunt, glabrous, sub-granular, '25 to 3 in. long; stalks '75 to 1 in., slender. Seeds ovoid. Perak: at low elevations, Scortechini, King's Collector. This species approaches M. macropoda, Miq: but its leaves are more narrowed to the base and more acuminate. 23. Alphonsea, H. f. & T. Lofty trees. Leaves more or less coriaceous, glabrous, shining. Flowers small or middle-sized, in leaf-opposed, rarely extra-axillary, peduncled fascicles; buds conical. Sepals 3, small, valvate. Petals 6, valvate in 2 series, often saccate at the base, larger than the sepals, equal or the inner rather smaller. Torus cylindric or hemispheric. Stamens indefinite, loosely packed; anther-cells dorsal, contiguous; connective apiculate. Ovaries 1 or more; style oblong or depressed; ovules 4–8, in 2 series on the ventral suture. Carpels sub-sessile or stalked.—Distrib. Species 9, all Indian or Malayan.—Baillon Hist. 215 unites this genus with Bocagea.
Leaves rusty-pubescent beneath at all stages ... 1. A. Maingayi.
Leaves glabrous on both surfaces (puberulous on the lower in A. elliptica).
Leaves more than 3 inches long.
Buds conical; ripe carpels ovoid or globose.
Leaves glabrous on the upper surface, puberulous on the lower when young, elliptic or ovate-elliptic; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs
Leaves quite glabrous, broadly elliptic, shortly acuminate: main nerves 7 to 8 pairs ... ... 2. A. elliptica.
Buds globose; ripe carpels cylindric ... 3. A. lucida.
Leaves 3 inches long or less: ripe carpels cylindric ... 4. A. sub-indehiscens.
Of uncertain position (fruit unknown)... 5. A. cylindrica.

A tree: branches rusty-tomentose, ultimately dark-coloured and glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic-oblong or oblong-lanceolate, shortly, and often obtusely, acuminate, the base rounded; upper surface shining, glabrous except the midrib, puberulous near the base; lower surface rusty, conspicuously reticulate, pubescent, the midrib tomentose; main nerves 8 or 9 pairs, oblique, inter-arching far from the edge; length 5 to 7 in., breadth 1·5 to 2·7 in., petiole 25 in. Flowers 1·75 in. in diam., supra-axillary, solitary or in small racemes; pedicels 1 in. long, rusty-tomentose, bracteole small. Sepals sub-orbicular, very small. Petals ovate, pubescent outside, glabrous within, the outer recurved, the inner smaller. Stamens with broad short filaments; the anther-cells small, diverging below. Ovules about 20. Ripe carpels ovoid, short-stalked, 2 in. long, by 1 in. in diam. Seeds many, smooth.
Malacca, Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 98.

A tree? Young branches rather stout, grey, glabrous. Leaves coriaceous, elliptic or ovate-elliptic, shortly and bluntly acuminate or acute, the base abruptly cuneate; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower reticulate, puberulous when young, glabrous when adult, slightly paler than the upper; main nerves 6 to 8 pairs, spreading, slightly prominent beneath; length 3·5 to 5 in., breadth 1·25 to 1·75 in., petiole 2 in. Flowers 8 in. in diam., axillary, solitary or 2 to 3, in short racemes; peduncles very short, multi-bracteate, pedicels 25 to 35 in. long, with 1 or 2 minute bracteoles. Sepals sub-orbicular, obtuse, recurved, con-

Malacca; Maingay (Kew Distr.) No. 99.

3. Alphonsea lucida, King, n. sp. A shrub 6 to 8 feet high: all parts glabrous except the flower; young branches slender, rather dark-coloured. Leaves thinly coriaceous, broadly elliptic, shortly, abruptly and rather obtusely acuminated, the base cuneate; under surface very minutely scaly; main nerves 7 or 8 pairs, oblique, curving, depressed on the upper, bold and prominent on the lower, surface; length 4-5 to 5-5 in., breadth 1-75 to 2-5 in.; petiole 3 in., stout. Flowers extra-axillary, solitary or 2 or 3 in racemes: peduncle of raceme short, pedicels shorter than the peduncle, puberulous, ebracteolate, 3 to 4 in. long. Sepals, triangular-ovate, connate at the base, reflexed, puberulous outside, glabrous inside. Petals yellowish-white, subequal, oblong, oblique, tapering gradually to the sub-acute apex, the base broad, suddenly narrowed and slightly pouchcd, puberulous, 5 in. long, the inner slightly smaller. Stamens in 3 rows; filament very short, connective with a short apiculus. Ovaries 4 or 5, oblong, adpressed-pubescent; ovules many, in two rows: stigma sessile, sub-capitate. Ripe carpels unknown.

Perak: elevat. 500 feet. King’s Collector, No. 5387.

4. Alphonsea sub-dehiscens, King, n. sp. A shrub or small tree: young branches rather slender, puberulous at first but speedily becoming glabrous. Leaves thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate to elliptic, shortly and rather bluntly acuminated, the base rounded or sub-cuneate; upper surface glabrous except the puberulous midrib, the lower reticulate, sparsely puberulous or glabrous; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, very faint; length 4 to 6 in., breadth 1-75 to 2-3 in.; petiole 25 in. Flowers globular, scarcely opening, 25 in. in diam., solitary or in pairs, slightly supra-axillary, on short pedicels, with several large sub-orbicular pubescent bracteoles. Sepals thick, fleshy, connate into a flat cup, 3 in. in diam., with three broad obtuse, spreading lobes. Petals larger than the sepals, thick, hard and fleshy, valvate, orbicular, acute, concave, outside tawny-pubescent, inside glabrous except near the apex; the outer 2 in. in diam., the inner row rather smaller than the outer. Stamens numerous; the apical process large, fleshy, conical, concealing the apices of the narrow, linear anther cells: torus conical. Pistil solitary, clavate, minutely puberulous, many-ovuled: stigma minute. Ripe carpels elongate-clavate, puberulous, 1 to 1-25 in. long, tapering into a stalk, 25 to 3 in. long. Seeds about 10.

Perak: King’s Collector.
The dried fruits of this species sometimes open longitudinally by a sort of quasi-suture—hence the specific name.

5. ALPHONSEA CYLINDRICA, King, n. sp. A small tree 20 to 30 feet high; young branches with long, soft, pale brown pubescence, ultimately glabrous, cinereous, striate. Leaves thinly coriaceous, ovate-lanceolate, sometimes oblanceolate, shortly and bluntly acuminate; the base rounded or sub-cuneate, slightly oblique; upper surface glabrous, shining; the midrib pubescent, the lower dull sparsely pubescent on the midrib and nerves; main nerves 7 to 9 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2·5 to 3·5 in., breadth 1·1 in. to 1·5 in., petiole 1·5 in. Flowers 3·5 in. long, single or 2 or 3 from leaf-opposed or extra-axillary peduncles; peduncles 1·5 to 2·5 in. long, with deciduous, distichous, sub-orbicular bracts: pedicels 2 to 3·5 in. long, pubescent, with 1 bracteole near the base. Sepals semi-orbicular, blunt, connate at the base, tomentose outside, glabrous within, reflexed. Petals subequal, oblong-ovoid, tapering from the sub-saccate base to the sub-acute apex, tomentose outside, pubescent minutely inside except a glabrous patch at the base, 4 in. long. Stamens in 3 rows with short, broad filaments: anthers ovate, the connective very slightly apiculate. Ovaries 3, oblong, densely pale yellowish sericeous, with many ovules in two rows: style short, stigma bifid, sub-capitate. Ripe carpels 1 or 2, elongate, terete, tapering to the apex, pubescent or puberulous, nearly 1 in. long and only 2 in. in diam.

Penang: Curtis, No. 1410.

A species resembling A. sub-dehiscent in its narrow cylindric fruit.

6. ALPHONSEA CURTISII, King, n. sp. A scandent shrub: young branches yellowish-pubescent, speedily becoming glabrous and dark-coloured. Leaves coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate, acute at base and apex; upper surface glabrous shining, the lower minutely, sparsely adpressed-puberulous or glabrous, darker than the upper when dry, minutely reticulate; main nerves about 12 to 15 pairs, sub-horizontal, very faint, inter-arching far from the edge; length 4 to 5·5 in., breadth 1·2 to 1·75 in., petiole 2·2 in. Peduncles extra-axillary, 1- or 2-flowered; flowers about 3·5 in long, conical in bud: pedicels about 3 in. long, tawny-tomentose; bracteoles 1 or 2, sub-orbicular. Sepals connate into a spreading cup, 25 in. broad, tomentose outside and glabrous inside, with 3 broad, sub-acute teeth. Petals much larger than the sepals, fleshy, oblong, ovate, sub-acute; the outer tomentose on both surfaces, 3·4 in. long; the inner narrower, glabrous inside. Stamens numerous, with short thick filaments: apical process of connective small, not concealing the short perfectly dorsal anther-cells. Pistils about 3, oblong, tomentose, many-ovuled: stigma large, broad, sessile. Ripe carpels unknown.

Penang: Curtis, No. 1410.
25. **Kingstonia**, H. f. and T.

Trees. **Flowers** fascicled on cauline tubercles, bisexual. **Sepals** 3, persistent, ovate, acute, the bases connate. **Petals** 6; outer valvate; inner smaller, oblong, imbricate. **Stamens** about 12, the filament half the length of the extrorse anther-cells; connective obliquely truncate. **Ovary** 1; stigma sessile, peltate, crenate: ovules few. **Ripe carpels** globose. **Seeds** several, 2-seriate.

1. **Kingstonia nervosa**, Hook. fil. and Thoms. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 93. Young branches rusty-pubescent. **Leaves** thinly coriaceous, oblong, rarely elliptic, shortly acuminate, the base rounded; both surfaces glabrous, the nerves and midrib puberulous beneath when young; main nerves 12 to 14 pairs, oblique, rather straight, depressed on the upper, strong and prominent on the lower, surface; length 4 to 8 in., breadth 1·5 to 3·25 in.; petiole 4 in., puberulous. **Flowers** 25 in. long, in extra-axillary fascicles of 8 or 10; pedicels 35 to 5 in., slender, rusty-pubescent; bracteoles orbicular, one close to the flower, the others basal and imbricate. **Sepals** ovate, connate at the base, spreading, pubescent outside, glabrous within. **Outer petals** oblong-elliptic, concave, obtuse, cinereous-tomentose outside, pubescent inside; **inner petals** smaller, thick, concave and very tomentose, in the upper half. **Stamens** about 15, the connective with a broad truncate apex. **Ovary** one, oblong, angled, pubescent; ovules 4 to 6. **Ripe carpels** broadly ovoid, blunt, minutely velvety pale-rusty tomentose, 1·5 in. long and 1·1 in. in diam.; pericarp woody. **Seeds** about 4, oblong, compressed, separated by dissepiments.

The species above described has only a single pistil. But there are, in the Calcutta Herbarium, specimens from Sumatra (Forbes No. 2713, in fruit but without flower) of what appears to be a second **Kingstonia**, and in these there are two carpels. If this plant proves to be a **Kingstonia**, the diagnosis of the genus will have to be amended.


Trees. **Flowers** small, greenish, axillary or from the axils of fallen leaves, fasciculate or umbellate. **Sepals** 3, ovate, valvate. **Petals** 6, valvate, opening late and accrescent, flat, linear, the inner petals smaller than the outer. **Stamens** 9 to 12, in two rows; anther-cells lateral, introrse; connectives produced beyond their apices, truncate. **Torus** small, slightly concave, pubescent. **Ovary** solitary, ovate, glabrous, contracted into a very short style; stigma sub-capitate; ovules 2, superposed. **Carpel** coriaceous, elliptic or globose. **Seeds** 2, large, compressed. Five species, all Malayan.
1. **Mezzettia leptopoda**, Oliver in Hook. Ic. Pl. t. 1560. A tree: young branches dark-coloured, glabrous, striate, rather stout. *Leaves* coriaceous, oblong or narrowly elliptic, obtusely acuminate or acute; the base rounded or acute; upper surface glabrous, shining; the lower dull, obscurely reticulate; main nerves 8 or 9 pairs, forming wide arches far from the margin, very faint; length 2.5 to 4 in., breadth 1 to 1.75 in., petiole 3.5 in. *Flowers* 5 in. long, on long slender pedicels in axillary fascicles of 2 to 6; pedicels 5 to 7.5 in., pubescent: bracteoles minute. *Sepals* broadly ovate, connate at the base, tomentose, reflexed. *Petals* tomentose, on both surfaces; the outer linear, obtuse, 2 in. long; the inner shorter and broader. *Ovary* ovoid. *Ripe carpels* unknown, *Lonchomera leptopoda*, H. f. and Th. Fl. Br. Ind. I, 94.

Malacca: Maingay (Kew Distrib.) No. 102.

This plant is very imperfectly known. The carpels associated with Maingay's specimens do not agree with his description of them (Fl. Br. Ind. I, 94) and they are evidently those of some species of *Polyalthia*.

2. **Mezzettia herveyana**, Oliver Hook. Ic. Plant. t. 1560. A tree: young branches rather stout, nodose, glabrous. *Leaves* coriaceous, elliptic-oblong, shortly acuminate, the base cuneate, both surfaces glabrous, the upper shining; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, inter-arching within the margin, faint; length 2.5 to 3 in., breadth 1 to 1.25 in., petiole 2.5 to 3.5 in. *Flowers* 4 in. long, rather crowded, in sessile axillary or extra-axillary fascicles of 3 to 8; pedicels 3 in. long, puberulous, ebracteolate. *Sepals* broadly ovate, obtuse, connate at the base, pubescent like the petals. *Outer petals* ovate-lanceolate, obtuse, flat, the inner smaller, broadly elliptic, obtuse, the tips incurved. *Anthers* sessile, obovate-quadrate, about 12. *Ovary* oblong, tapering into the style: ovules 2, superposed. *Ripe carpels* unknown.

Malacca: Hervey.

3. **Mezzettia curtisi**, King n. sp. A tree, 30 to 40 feet high: young branches cinereous, rugose. *Leaves* thinly coriaceous, oblong-lanceolate or oblong, more or less acuminate, the base acute; both surfaces glabrous; the upper shining, the lower dull; main nerves about 10 pairs, spreading, faint; length 2.5 to 5 in., breadth 5 to 1.5 in., petiole 2.5 in. *Flowers* 25 in. long, in crowded, sessile, axillary or extra-axillary fascicles of 5 to 10; pedicels slender, ebracteolate, scurfily pubescent, 3.5 to 6 in. long. *Sepals* semi-orbicular, with reflexed tips, connate and forming a spreading, shallow cup, densely and minutely tomentose. *Outer petals* ligulate, acute, tomentose like the sepals but with a glabrous patch at the base inside. *Inner petals* like the outer, but less acute and one-third shorter. *Stamens* about 12, short, about as broad as long, the connective very broad, truncate at the apex. *Ovary* solitary, broadly ovoid,
tapering to the curved, truncate stigma, 2-ovuled. *Ripe carpels* unknown.

Penang, on Government Hill at 1,200 feet; Curtis, No. 2266.

A species with rather longer, thinner leaves than *M. Herveyana*, and a different calyx.

---

II.—Novicæ Indicæ V. *An undescribed* Mezoneuron *from the Andaman Group.*—By D. Prain.

When in the Andamans in 1889 and again in 1890 and 1891 the writer met with a species of *Mezoneuron* which occurs rather frequently in the neighbourhood of Port Blair and which has not hitherto been described. During each of these visits only fruiting specimens were obtained; at length, however, the native collectors who are under the care of Mr. E. H. Man have sent flowering specimens to Calcutta. The subjoined synopsis, in which the position of the new species among the Indian *Mezoneura* described by Mr. Baker, in the *Flora of British India*, 257–259, is shown, is followed by a description of the plant.

**MEZONEURON, Desp.**

Calyx deeply cleft, disk basal (§ *Eumezoneuron*)

filaments hirsute:—

pods one-seeded, filaments faintly ciliate;

leaflets glabrous, rigid, opposite, 8–10, large, ovate, acute; calyx glabrous ... *M. cucullatum*.

pods several-seeded, filaments densely pilose:—

leaflets glabrous:—

leaflets rigid, alternate, 8–10, large, obovate, retuse; calyx glabrous *M. andamanicum*.

leaflets membranous:—

leaflets alternate, 14–16, small, oblong, obtuse; calyx externally puberulous ... *M. glabrum*.

leaflets opposite, 18–22, small, oblong, obtuse; calyx glabrous *M. enneaphyllum*.

leaflets pubescent; membranous, opposite, 12–16, oblong, obtuse; calyx externally and internally pubescent ... *M. pubescens*.

Calyx shallowly cleft, disk extending above the base (§ *Tubicalyx*); filaments glabrous, pods several seeded; leaflets glabrous, rigid, opposite, 8–10, large, obovate-oblong; calyx glabrous ... *M. sumatranum*
Baker describes the calyx of *M. glabrum* as glabrous, but both by his diagnosis and figure Desfontaine (*Mem. Mus. iv, 246, t. 10*) indicates that the calyx is tomentose; the writer has not seen any flowering specimens.

**Mezoneuron andamanicum** Prain, sp. nov.

A large climber, branches glabrous with a few pale, scattered prickles. Leaf rachis 1–1 1/2 ft., pinnae 4–10, long-stalked, leaflets 8–10, rigidly subcoriaceous, 1/2–1 1/4 in. long, alternate, obovate, slightly retuse, base canneate, glabrous on both surfaces, dark green above, paler below. Racemes unbranched, 10–12 inches long, pedicels 1/4–1 1/2 in. long. Calyx leathery, anterior sepals 1/2 in. long, deeply cucullate, the others 3/4 in. diam., orbicular, all green and delicately reticulately yellow-veined, the interspaces dotted with yellow glands. Petals yellow with base and veins reddish, ovate-orbicular, the lateral and anterior pairs subequal and only slightly larger than the lateral and posterior sepals, with very short claws, slightly hirsute internally, the inner and upper (vexillary) petal with a lamina less than 1/3 the size of the others, with a thick claw as long as the blade, channelled internally and prolonged at the base of the lamina into a ligular ridge, densely ciliate at its margin, which rests in the angle formed by the declinate filaments. Stamens declinate, in two rows, the outer row (5) with lowest stamen single, longer than the rest, curved, the lateral rather shorter, also curved; the upper pair abruptly angularly bent, with the portion of the filaments below the angle thrice as thick as the other filaments and filling up the channel in the claw of the vexillum, the upper portion not thicker than the other filaments, bent backwards over the vexillary ligule. The inner row (5) with upper vexillary stamen smallest of all, simply, declinately curved as are the other four; all filaments densely pilose in the lower 2/3 rds. Ovary declinate, about 6-ovuled; style long, stigma terminal, concave, tip slightly fringed. Pod thin, 5 inches long, 1 inch wide (including the posterior wing 1/4 in. wide) finely reticulated, 3–5 seeded; seed flat, orbicular, embryo exalbuminous, with flat cotyledons and straight radicle.

**South Andaman**; near Port Blair at Protheropur, Rangachang, etc., *Prain! King’s Collectors!*

Fl. January—February.
NOTE ON THE PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
ASIATIC SOCIETY.

The Proceedings of the Asiatic Society are issued ten times a year as soon as possible after the General Meetings which are held on the first Wednesday in every month in the year except September and October; they contain an account of the meeting with some of the shorter and less important papers read at it while only titles or short resumés of the longer papers which are subsequently published in the Journal are given.

The Journal consists of two entirely distinct and separate volumes; Part I, containing papers relating to Philology, Antiquities, etc.; Part II, containing papers relating to Physical Science.

Each Part is issued in four or five numbers and the whole forms two complete volumes corresponding to the year of publication.

The Journal of the Asiatic Society was commenced in the year 1832, previous to which the papers read before the Society were published in a quarto periodical entitled Asiatic Researches of which twenty volumes were issued between the years 1788 and 1839.

The Journal was published regularly, one volume corresponding to each year from 1832 to 1864; in that year the division into two parts above-mentioned was made and since that date two volumes have been issued regularly every year.

The Proceedings up to the year 1864 were bound up with the Journal but since that date have been separately issued every year.

The following is a list of the Asiatic Society’s publications relating to Physical Science still in print which can be obtained at the Society’s House, No. 57 Park Street, Calcutta, or from the Society’s Agents in London, Messrs. Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner and Co., 57 and 59 Ludgate Hill, E. C.

ASIATIC RESEARCHES. Vols. VII, IX to XI; Vols. XIII and XVII, and Vols. XIX and XX @ 10/ each ... ... Rs. 80 0

Ditto Index to Vols. I—XVIII ... 5 0

Proceedings of the Asiatic Society from 1865 to 1869 (incl.) @ 1/4/ per No.; and from 1870 to date @ 1/6/ per No.

Journal of the Asiatic Society for 1843 (12), 1844 (12), 1845 (12), 1846 (5), 1847 (12), 1848 (12), 1850 (7), 1851 (7), 1857 (6), 1858 (5), 1861 (4), 1862 (5), 1864 (5), 1865 (8), 1866
(7), 1867 (6), 1868 (6), 1869 (8), 1870 (8), 1871 (7), 1872 (8), 1873 (8), 1874 (8), 1875 (7), 1876 (7), 1877 (8), 1878 (8), 1879 (7), 1880 (8), 1881 (7), 1882 (6), 1883 (5), 1884 (6), 1885 (6), 1886 (8), 1887 (7), 1888 (7 and Suppl.), 1889 (8 and 3 Suppl.), 1890 (9 and 2 Suppl.), @ 1/ per No. to Subscribers and @ 1/8 per No. to Non-Subscribers.

N. B. The figures enclosed in brackets give the number of Nos. in each Volume.

Centenary Review of the Researches of the Society from 1784—1883 ... ... ... ... ... Rs. 3 0
Theobald’s Catalogue of Reptiles in the Museum of the Asiatic Society (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1868) ... ... ... ... 1 8
Catalogue of Mammals and Birds of Burmah, by E. Blyth (Extra No., J. A. S. B., 1875), ... ... ... ... 3 0
Catalogue of Fossil Vertebrata, ... ... ... ... 2 0
Catalogue of the Library of the Asiatic Society, Bengal ... 3 8
Moore and Hewitson’s Descriptions of New Indian Lepidoptera, Parts I—III, with 8 coloured Plates, 4to. @ 6/ each ... 18 0
"The bounds of its investigation will be the geographical limits of Asia: and within these limits its inquiries will be extended to whatever is performed by man or produced by nature."—Sir William Jones.

Communications should be sent under cover to the Secretaries, Asiat. Soc., to whom all orders for the work are to be addressed in India; or, in London, care of Messrs. Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner and Co., 57 & 59, Ludgate Hill.

CALCUTTA:
Printed at the Baptist Mission Press,
And published by the
Asiatic Society, 57, Park Street.
1893.
## CONTENTS

| I. | Note on the Indian Butterflies comprised in the subgenus Pademma of the genus Euploea.—By Lionel de Nice'ville, F. E. S., C. M. Z. S. | 237 |
| II. | The Communal Barracks of Primitive Races.—By S. E. Peal, Esq. (Plates I and II) | 246 |
| III. | De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes.—Scripsit P. Brühl (Tab. iii, iv, v, et vi) | 270 |
Notice.

Foreign Societies who favour the Asiatic Society of Bengal with their publications are informed that they may be sent either to the address of the Society at Calcutta, or to the Agents of the Society in London, Messrs. Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner & Co., Ld., Paternoster House, Charing Cross Road.

Avis.

Des Sociétés Etrangères qui honorent la Société Asiétique de Bengale de ses publications, sont priées de les envoyer ou directement à l’adresse de la Société, 57, Park Street, Calcutta, ou aux Agents de la Société à Londres, Messrs. Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner et Cie, Paternoster House, Charing Cross Road.

Anzeige.

I.—Note on the Indian Butterflies comprised in the subgenus Pademma of the genus Euploea:—By Lionel de Niceville, F. E. S., C. M. Z. S.

[Received August 15th;—Read November 2nd, 1892.]

In the August Proceedings of the Society, p. 158 will be found a note on the subgenus Stictoplea, mainly based on material received from the Rev. Walter A. Hamilton and collected in the Khasi Hills. The present note owes its origin to the same source, over 200 specimens of Pademma having been sent to me from that region by Mr. Hamilton. The subgenus Pademma occurs in Ceylon, South India, Bengal as far west as Maldah, the lower slopes of the Sikkim hills, Bhutan, Assam, Burma, the Malay Peninsula, Siam, Cochin China, Nias Island, and Hainan. Its headquarters appears to be Assam and Burma (especially the former), where it may be said to swarm; everywhere else it is comparatively rare, except perhaps in Calcutta, where E. kollari, Felder, may be met with in considerable numbers if looked for in the right places and at the right seasons of the year.

The subgenus as represented in Ceylon, South India, Orissa, Bengal (usually), and in parts of Burma and in the Malay Peninsula, presents the curious phenomenon that the several species are in both sexes entirely, or but slightly, on the upperside of the wings, more especially
the forewing, unglossed with blue; but in some parts of Bengal (Maldah), and in Sikkim, specimens are met with which are either entirely unglossed, or partly glossed with blue, towards the base of the wing, while in Assam, Arakan and Pegu the whole of the forewing is usually most richly blue-glossed. This phenomenon may be due to mimicry, as in the Khasi Hills of Assam, where Pademmas are individually most numerous, *Euploea midamus*, Linnaeus (*linnaei*, Moore), is also exceedingly common, and the Pademmas probably mimic it or some other blue-glossed species. The only thing to be said against this theory is that in Maldah where many specimens are most distinctly glossed with blue there are no other blue *Euploea* which these Pademmas could mimic; the occurrence of these latter in Maldah may, however, be due to immigration.

The next point to be dealt with is the extraordinary variability of the subgenus. The species which is found in Ceylon (*E. sinhala*, Moore) appears to be quite constant, as do specimens of *E. kollari*, Felder, received from South India, the Eastern and Western Ghâts, Orissa, and Calcutta. But directly the hills are approached, at Maldah north of the Ganges and at the foot of the Sikkim hills, the species commences to vary and to approach *E. klugii*, Moore, both as regards the presence of a more or less well-marked blue gloss, and in the acquisition of discal markings to the forewing. But for these intermediate specimens, *E. kollari* might be considered to be a good and constant species, but, as it is, in certain parts of north-eastern India it is distinctly variable. As we proceed to the eastwards, in Bhutan, Assam, and the northern and middle divisions of Burma (Arakan and Pegu), blue-glossed species mainly prevail, though occasionally specimens almost as free from the gloss as is *E. kollari* are met with. Lastly, in the southermmost division of Burma (Tenasserim) the blue-glossed species have almost disappeared, being as rare as unglossed are in Assam, and are replaced by unglossed species which differ in the character of the markings from the continental Indian species, *E. kollari*. In the Malay Peninsula Pademmas are very rare, and are of the Tenasserim form. To a certain extent, therefore, we can divide up the Indian Pademmas into more or less well-defined geographical races, which, were they only constant each in its own region, might be retained as distinct species. But this is not entirely so. *E. kollari* gradually merges into *E. klugii* in Maldah and the lower slopes of the Sikkim Hills, and *E. klugii* equally gradually grades into *E. erichsonii*, Felder, in Arakan. In their respective headquarters the two extreme forms are perfectly constant and recognisable at a glance, *E. kollari* from any part of India south of the Ganges, and *E. erichsonii* from Lower Tenasserim or the Malay Peninsula. On the border-lands between these regions the several species are no longer
reliably distinct, and in the Khasi Hills, which may be said to be the head-quarters of the Pademmas, as there they exist in the greatest number of individuals, a bewildering multiplicity of various forms is met with. Messrs. Butler and Moore, but especially the latter, have described a great number of these quite inconstant forms as distinct species, and the present writer with the material at his disposal, could if desired, easily describe a dozen more such species, many of them far more distinct in superficial appearance than several of Messrs. Moore and Butler's. It appears to him that the only way to deal satisfactorily with these puzzling species is to treat all of them (except E. sinhala which appears to be constant owing to its insular habitat) as geographical races of the earliest described E. klugii. To this end he has given below the full synonymy of the various forms and a brief description of them.

I must once more enter my protest against the erroneous views held by home naturalists on the variability of these species. Messrs. Wood-Mason, Marshall, Distant, Elwes, Adamson, Doherty, Watson, and I, all of whom know these insects in life and have lived amongst them, have written page upon page to shew how inconstant they are, yet Mr. Moore, who has never been in the East, in his latest work on butterflies ("Lepidoptera Indica"), admits eight distinct species, and eight named "Varieties" of Pademna, all but one of the latter of which he described as good and distinct species in 1883. When a species is obviously so extremely variable as E. klugii, it can be of no possible scientific use to have names for every possible combination and permutation of the blue-glossing of the upperside and of the disposition of the markings of both sides of the wings. These variations are obviously mainly individual, and from the same batch of eggs it is almost certain that several at least of these variations would be obtained were they carefully bred. It is, however, of great scientific use to make out the range and to describe the peculiarities of geographical races when these are constant and sufficiently well-marked for definition each in its own area, but this Mr. Moore never makes the slightest attempt to do. It is hoped that what has been here written will tend to this desirable result.

I might also mention to shew the absurdity of the views expressed by Mr. Moore in his Monograph of Euploëna written in 1883, in which seventeen distinct species of Pademna are given from India,—that I sent to him, just after the appearance of that paper, 12 very variable specimens of Pademna captured in the Arakan Hills, out of which he could only name three. The inference was that the other nine specimens represented as many "new species."
1. **Euplœa (Pademma) sinhala, Moore.**


_Habitat:_ Ceylon.

_Expanse:_ $\sigma$, $\varphi$, 3.25 to 3.85 inches.

_Description:_ **Male.** _Upperside, both wings_ dark olive-brown. _Forewing_ with the outer marginal area broadly much paler than the rest of the wing, bearing in the middle of the pale area a series of from six to eight small ochreous-white spots, the one in the first median interspace the largest, often two in the submedian interspace; a marginal series of dots variable in number, but usually four, commencing at the anal angle and never reaching the apex of the wing; the usual oval sexual brand in the submedian interspace. _Hindwing_ with the outer margin paler than the rest of the wing, but less markedly so than in the forewing; the usual flour-like sexual patch about the anterior area of the discoidal cell; a submarginal series of twelve ochreous-white spots, the four anterior ones round, decreasing in size towards the costa, placed one in each interspace, the posterior ones elongated into streaks, placed two in each interspace; an almost complete marginal series of dots much larger than those in the forewing, not quite reaching the apex of the wing, placed in pairs in the interspaces. _Underside, both wings_ paler olive-brown than on the upper-side. _Forewing_ somewhat darker in the middle of the disc; a costal spot placed between the bases of the first and second subcostal nervules; discal spots placed beyond the cell varying from two to four, the lowermost spot in the submedian interspace the largest, all these spots bluish-white; submarginal and marginal series of spots as on the upperside, but the latter more numerous; inner margin of the wing up to the first median nervule cinereous; the sexual brand black and prominent. _Hindwing_ with none, one, or two discal spots placed just beyond the cell; submarginal and marginal spots as on the upperside. **Female,** rather paler than the male throughout, lacking all the secondary sexual characters, and having the inner margin of the forewing straight, not strongly outwardly bowed. _Underside, forewing_ has the inner margin cinereous as far as the submedian fold.

_E. sinhala_ occurs only in Ceylon, and is, for an _Euplœa_ of this group, owing to its insular position, fairly constant.

2. **Euplœa (Pademma) klugii, Moore.**

_Euplœa klugii_, Moore, Horsfield and Moore, Cat. Lep. Mus. E. I. C., vol. i, p. 130,

**Geographical race** *E. kollari*, Felder.

**Habitat**: South India, Orissa, Bengal, lower slopes of the Sikkim Hills.

**Expanse**: 33 to 41 inches.

**Description**: **Male and Female.** Differs only from *E. sinhala*, Moore, in the marginal spots of the forewing on both sides being rather larger and reaching the apex of the wing usually; the submarginal series also rather larger. In all other respects as in *E. sinhala*.

It is rather stretching a point to admit *E. kollari* as distinct from *E. sinhala*, but as the differences noted above appear to be constant and are just recognisable, I have thought it best to separate them.

Except in Bengal, where *E. kollari* is found in the Sikkim terai and on the lower outer slopes of the Sikkim hills and in Maldah, it appears to be confined to the littoral, the furthest point from the coast where I have any record of its occurrence being Poona, about 70 miles in a straight line from the sea, and Bhadrachalam, on the Godavari, Madras, which is about 100. Neither is it found in the hills except at the lower elevations up to about 2,000 feet, save in the Nilgiris, where Mr. Hampson took it at 3,500 feet elevation. In South India, Orissa and Bengal (with some exceptions) the species is quite constant, it is only at Bholahat in the Maldah district and on the lower slopes of the Sikkim hills and in
the Sikkim terai that the species begins to vary, acquiring a more or less well-marked blue gloss on the upperside of the wings, and some discal spots on the forewing, which leads us to the typical form of the species.

Typical form *E. klugii*, Moore.

**Habitat:** Maldah, lower slopes of the Sikkim Hills, Bhutan, Assam, Arakan, Pegu.

**Expanse:** ♂, 3.5 to 4.0; ♀, 3.0 to 4.2 inches.

**Description:** Male. Upperside. [Of all the species of *Euploea* known to me this is the most variable. Following the order of the *Pademma* group here adopted, the varieties which most nearly resemble *E. kollari* are first described, while the true *E. klugii*, which is the most divergent form in one direction, is next described, and lastly those varieties are described which lead up to the geographical race *E. errichsonii*, Felder, which ends the series.] A specimen from Sikkim in my collection agrees absolutely with typical *E. sinhala*, Moore, from Ceylon, except that the base of the forewing on the upperside in some lights is slightly blue-glossed; other Sikkim specimens possess the submarginal and marginal spots to both wings rather smaller than in typical *E. kollari*, while others again are normal in this respect, both the latter forms being slightly blue-glossed. In the next gradation the dark basal area of the forewing on the upperside is less well marked, and extends more towards the outer margin, while the first discal spots divided by the lower discoidal nervule have appeared; these varieties occurring in Sikkim, Assam, and Arakan, but always sparingly. In the next group, which includes the typical *E. klugii*, it is quite impossible to describe within reasonable limits all the variations which occur. The dark basal area now gradually disappears altogether, the blue-glossing becomes more and more intense till it reaches its maximum, the spots of the wings are infinitely variable—in some there are the two marginal series only, in some one or both these series are obsolete on the hindwing, in some the marginal series is confined in the forewing to a few at the anal angle, or are absent altogether, while the submarginal series are sometimes reduced from the full number of nine to four mere dots towards the apex; the discal spots vary from a complete series of four to none at all; while in some specimens there is a large spot at the end of the discoidal cell, in others a small spot, and in others again no spot at all; the colour of the spots also varies, some are pure white, others strongly glossed with blue; there is sometimes a costal spot at the base of the first and second subcostal nervules, this being frequently absent. On the hindwing some specimens are richly blue-glossed on the disc, while
others are not glossed at all; some are rich chestnut-coloured towards the abdominal margin, this colour also being found in some examples on the bowed-out inner margin of the forewing. Underside. The variations of the spots on both wings described above as found on the upper-side of the wings are also found on the underside, though to a less extent. Female varies in precisely the same way as does the male. The variations noted above are found throughout the range of the typical form, but they reach their maximum development in the Khasi Hills, where I have been able to accurately match the following species figured in Moore's "Lepidoptera Indica"—E. klugii, E. augusta, E. illustris, E. imperialis, E. regalis, E. maceolletandi, E. indigofera, E. shaw-willii, and E. uniformis.

Geographical race E. erichsonii, Felder.

Habitat: [Maldah, one female; Cachar, one female], Arakan, Pegu, Tenasserim, Malay Peninsula, Siam, Cochin China.

Expans: 7, 3.2 to 4.0; 2, 3.7 to 4.1 inches.

Description: Male. Upperside. [Still continuing the same order of the Pademma group, I first take up the description of the varieties most nearly approaching the last geographical race.] The connecting link between the E. klugii race and the one now under consideration is E. masoni, Moore, which has the basal area of the forewing on the upper-side glossed with bright violet-blue, which character typically connects this race with E. kollarl, Felder, from which, however, it may be distinguished by the submarginal series of spots gradually increasing in size from the anal angle till the one in the subcostal interspace is reached, then again rapidly decreasing to the costa. But for this single character it would, I think, be quite impossible to separate some forms of E. erichsonii from E. kollarl. This geographical race is not as variable as the last, though it is still very variable, Mr. Moore placing in it E. erassa (= E. erichsonii), E. burmeisteri, E. masoni, E. apicalis, and E. pembertoni. The spots on both wings are almost as variable as in E. klugii, except that the discal spots of the forewing never exceed two in number and are usually absent altogether, and I have seen no specimen with a spot in the discoidal cell. Female, markings throughout similar to those of the male.

The two female specimens, one each from Maldah and Cachar, mentioned under habitat above, quite upset the otherwise fairly well-defined geographical distribution of this local race. These two specimens both possess the submarginal series of spots on the forewing of the typical shape of E. erichsonii, so I am reluctantly obliged to include them under that race. I have other aberrant male specimens from Arakan which I
have placed under *E. klugii*, as they are very richly blue-glossed at the base of the forewing, and have a large spot in the discoidal cell, but the submarginal spots are typically those of *E. erichsonii*, so these specimens have two characters of *E. klugii* and one of *E. erichsonii*. The two races over-lap in Arakan and Pegu, and many specimens from thence are almost intermediate between the two local races, so that the placing them in one or the other is purely arbitrary.

I have taken great pains to try and define the three geographical races of *E. klugii* which at most can be admitted, but now that I have finished the task, I am almost of opinion that it would have been more philosophical and scientific to have dealt with the very large series of specimens I possess as one species in the way in which I treated *E. (Stictoploea) harrisii*, Felder. There is no doubt, however, that *E. kollari* is constant in certain localities, as also is *E. erichsonii* in other localities, these being the two extremes of the series, just in the same way that *E. harrisii* and *E. hopei* are as distinct in their respective head-quarters, it is only when one comes to consider the intermediate forms which occur in a region geographically intermediate between the two extreme forms, that it is found that the constancy of all the forms immediately breaks down. To deal with species like these it is imperatively necessary to have very extensive series of specimens from all the localities in which they occur, and also to act up to the spirit of the theory of evolution which nearly all naturalists profess to believe in, but some naturalists entirely ignore in their writings when describing different species of animals. If my individual opinions and conclusions be not accepted, I beg that reference be made to the writings of the competent field-naturalists who have studied these butterflies in life. It is needless here to recapitulate what they have recorded: reference to these papers is in all cases given in the synonymy of *E. klugii*.

There is still another point I may mention. Perhaps of all the oriental butterflies, *Euploea* are, where they occur at all, amongst the most commonly met with, conspicuous, and most easily captured of insects. They are so obviously protected that they float about in the air in the quietest manner and seem to court attention, and moreover are always, or nearly so, the commonest of butterflies. So well has the Indian region been explored that I should almost as soon expect to find a new "Cabbage-White" in a London square as a new *Euploea* in any part of India; and it is to be hoped that no more "new species" will be described from India unless they are obviously quite different from any hitherto known species. Doubtless from unexplored regions and islands many new species yet remain to be described, but certainly there are none from India.
The Communal Barracks of Primitive Races.—By S. E. Peal, Esq.
Plates I and II.
[Received ; Read November 2].

Among the many social problems relating to the early history of our race which at the present day engage the attention of anthropologists, there are probably few which surpass in interest that of the origin of "Marriage."

The institution of the "family," with its attendant maternal and paternal duties, is so closely interwoven with all human history and customs that it is generally, and perhaps with some reason, taken to have been the normal form of development from the very first.

But in these days when the doctrine of evolution has taken such a firm hold of the scientific world, it is hardly necessary to point out that sooner or later, we may have to reconsider the entire question, guided by the light of recent discoveries.

In our endeavour to unravel the earlier phases of social life, we naturally look amongst the more savage races for traces of the social condition of our ancestors, piecing together slowly and carefully the relics of customs still surviving here and there, which may tend to throw light on this obscure and difficult question, drawing therefrom such deductions as experience teaches may be safe and legitimate.

From a careful study of the evidence recently accumulated, there can be little doubt that very much has yet to be learnt regarding the earlier forms of sexual relation.

MacLennan, to whom we owe so much on the question of "Primitive marriage," has endeavoured to shew that "marriage by capture" probably arose from paucity of females, due to infanticide, and that really some form of monogamy had always existed, but more recent evidence seems to shew that Sir John Lubbock's view is more likely to be correct, i.e., that while marriage, or the private right to one particular woman by any man, arose by capture, this early stage of social development was possibly preceded by one of complete sexual liberty, as in a horde.

The relics of such a stage of sexual communism seem to survive far more extensively among savage and semi-civilized races in our day than is generally supposed, especially in the Indo-Pacific and Australian regions, and the object of the present note is to draw attention to the large stores of information on this question already in hand, but so far unutilized.

Letourneau, in his "Evolution of Marriage," in the contemporary science series, has exhaustively traced for us the earlier stages of
"marriage and the family" amongst the lower animals, shewing conclusively that they are by no means peculiarly human institutions.

The various and singular forms of sexual association, past and present, he has also clearly laid before us, though singularly enough entirely omitting one which is of the utmost importance, and to which it is desirable to draw attention. The omission is in regard to the peculiar institution of barracks for the unmarried, which under so many surviving forms, and endless names, extends from the Himalaya and Formosa on the north, to New Zealand and Australia on the south; from eastern Polynesia, to the west coast of Africa.

One of the first things to strike the student who is fairly well acquainted with the head-hunting and semi-savage races of the north-eastern frontier of Bengal, on reading travels in the Malayo-Pacific Archipelago, is the similarity, and at times identity, of so many singular customs over this widely scattered region.

Not only do we find, as Sir Henry Yule pointed out in the Journal of the Anthropological Institute for February 1880, that head-hunting, pile-dwelling, blackening the teeth, aversion to milk, "jhuming," and barracks for the unmarried, extend from India to New Guinea and other places, but that when the matter is carefully looked into, quite a large number of other singular customs come into view, and that the area over which these customs prevail, extends over a far larger part of the earth's surface than Sir Henry Yule had suspected.

Taken by itself this institution of organized "barracks for the unmarried," is sufficiently suggestive; but when we notice that it is only one of many peculiar social customs, which survive more or less with it, among widely scattered races, the case is doubly noteworthy; first as a proof of former racial affinity among all these people, and secondly, as a most important and suggestive factor in social evolution generally.

Their sociological significance it is the more necessary to study as they are so obviously survivals; and under modified forms are seen amongst Indo-Mongols, Dravidians and Kols, Malays, Papuans, Polynesians, Australians, and African races.

For some years past racial affinity has been suspected among these now distant races, and in these communal barracks we seem to have a clear proof that the "survival of the fittest" among human customs may long outlast both physical and linguistic variation.

As might naturally be expected, with customs handed down from a remote antiquity, among various races, there has been a large amount of local geographical variation, and in some instances the subsidiary customs have died out entirely.
Thus "jhuming," which so strongly differentiates all these, from Aryan races, is not found among the nomadic Australians. Cannibalism again, which at one time was probably universal, has died out in most cases, or survives in the passion for "head-hunting" in several.

The building of houses on piles is another singular habit which persists among many widely scattered groups, and that it is a survival and not locally spontaneous, is beautifully demonstrated by the "araiba" or extension of the platform floor, beyond the end of the roof, which is characteristic of Indo-Mongols, Borneans, Papuans, the dwellers in the Phillipines, and other widely-scattered people.

The platform burial, common around Assam, is also seen in New Guinea, Borneo, Formosa, Sumatra, &c.

The vertical double cylinder bellows, seen all over our northeastern frontier as far as the Lutze, (Anong) turns up again in Nias off Sumatra, in the Ké Islands, North Australia, and in Madagascar in identically the same forms.

Our Nagas and other tribes climb trees by cutting notches for the toes, precisely as do the Australians, and use the bamboo pegged to a tree stem as a ladder, the same as the Dyaks.

The extraordinary hide cuirasses worn by the savages in the island of Nias, to keep out arrows and spears, are absolutely identical with those till lately used by our Nagas, and which are now rendered useless by fire-arms.

The large canoe war drums of Polynesia, the "Lali" of Fiji, and "Tavaka" of the New Hebrides are seen all through our Naga hills, and stranger still, have the "crocodile heads" carved at the extremities, though the animal is unknown locally.

The bamboo Jew's harp of the Phillipines and New Britain, sounds in all our Naga villages. The singular perineal bandage of New Guinea is here also quite common.

These are a few of the very singular instances of survivals, which unexpectedly meet us over a wide area, among races now considered more or less distinct, and which demonstrate a common origin in the far past, among races too, wherein the communal barracks for the unmarried is a persistent feature.

As before stated, many of these subsidiary social customs have varied, or died out entirely, here and there, due no doubt to differences in the physical surroundings, and in the barracks themselves we see often variations to suit local, or recent, requirements, which indeed is one good proof of extreme antiquity:

But certain features in relation to them have so persistently
remained, that they are probably fundamental necessities in the case.

Firstly, we see in all, except among the nomadic Australians, that there is a special and recognized building, or buildings, for the unmarried young men and lads to sleep in, and at times for the young women, also in many cases together.

Secondly, we notice that among the races having these barracks without exception, there is complete liberty between the sexes until marriage.

Thirdly, and most significant of all, these barracks are invariably tabu to the married women, whether the race, or tribe is exogamic or endogamic.

We may also note that, as a general rule, we see adult marriages where this social system is in vogue, and conjugal fidelity seems greater than among the more civilized races, by whom juvenile chastity is valued.

The crux of the entire question appears to be in the fact that from Bhutan to New Zealand from the Marquesas to the Niger, there is a distinct tabu raised against the married woman, as against a social interloper or innovation; and among tribes and races where otherwise there was complete sexual liberty, she is, in all cases, legislated against as an inferior, or slave.

If "marriage" had preceded the barrack system, it would, in many instances, have dominated it; but there are no traces of peaceful equality even between the parties to marriages in the past; everything tends to shew that the wife was a captured slave, and hence private property, as much so as a spear or pig.

As we see (still) among some savage races, the males killed or captured in a raid were invariably eaten, and the females reserved as slaves, or as we say "wives," and hence marriage arose in all these cases through capture, giving the successful warrior a right to one woman.

To many persons this feature of "barracks" for the unmarried, combined as it is with juvenile sexual liberty, and strict tabu against the married women, may appear so novel, that a few references to particulars and authorities may not be out of place. We can at the same time note the local variations, due to the geographical surroundings, or to the social advance of the race.

For instance among the semi-civilized Buddhist Shans of eastern Assam the "chang" is a semi-temple, and boys' school-house, where the lads at times reside for fixed periods, and which is tabu to women.

Among the Abor tribes, north-east of Assam, the "Mosup" is
seen in every village, and Mr. J. F. Needham describes them in the *Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Soc.*, May 1886, as at times 240 feet long by 30 wide, with 24 fire places. These are not only the guest and council houses, but among head-hunters are the guard-houses in which "the single men warriors reside," and where "certain warriors are told off daily, who keep a look out day and night."

"The side walls are crammed with the heads of every description of animal, and all down the centre of it, are to be seen the bows, arrows, fishing gear, hats, spears, &c., of the warriors, on bamboo trays. The "Mosup" is close to the entrance to the village and would hold about 500 men."

"The unmarried girls have apparently any amount of latitude given to them," and are very fond of singing and dancing. In the early dawn he was roused by yells throughout the village, and on enquiry was told it was an order from the "Mosup" going round for a general holiday next day, and that every man, woman and child was to remain in, and not go to work in the "jhums."

Among the Miri these communal buildings are called "De-ri," and there are (as among the Abors) several in each village. They are not only the guest and council houses but the recognized sleeping places for the unmarried young men and young women, boys and girls, between whom until marriage, as in all these cases, there are no restrictions.

As might naturally be expected, they are strictly tabu to the married women.

Among the Miris settled long in the plains, there is a very distinct advance in individualism, and in small communities the "De-ri" is declining into a boy's play house, though the freedom between the sexes, in the unmarried state, is not curtailed, and may be called notorious.

The great Naga communities whether savage head-hunters, or peacefully inclined, present us with various forms of these communal barracks. In some of the large eastern villages, as many as 10 or 12 for young men, and 4 or 5 for unmarried girls are found. As a rule those for the young men, are guard houses, placed so as to cover the entrances to the village. Each being manned by the lads and young warriors of the adjacent section of the village, or "morong."

Between the Dikhu and Disang rivers among the tribes descended from Sangloli, these barracks or guard houses are called "Pah," and as there are probably an average of 6 to each of the 60 villages; there would be about 360 Pah on an area of some 600 square miles.

In some tribes on this tract, there are no distinct houses or "Páh," for unmarried girls, who sleep at home, and in Zu, the head village
of the Banpara tribe, those for the young unmarried men are named as follows:

1. Ra man Pah.
2. Pak Ké "
3. Vong tong " *
4. Ra Nok "
5. Ten tok "
6. Lo tong " *
7. Knu Pah *
8. Nok sa "
9. Nai tong " *
10. O hin " *
11. Pa nu
12. Pa sa

The first six belong to the smaller half of the village (which is divided by a deep khud, whence water is obtained from natural springs). The other seven are in the other portion of the village which includes the residence of the chief or "Vang hum." The "Pah" marked thus* are large ones commanding entrances to the village and are more or less fortified. Towards the centre of the village there are several Pum Pah (3 or 4) for little boys. The others are manned by the young men who take it in turn to mount guard, day and night, 15 or 20 at a time, but who in this tribe take their meals at home.

Among a few of these tribes, the adults as well as juveniles are habitually nude, and in all of them, until 17 or 18 years of age, both sexes are absolutely so, except when visiting the plains.

Here as among the "Wild races of S. E. India," (by Colonel Lewin,) "great license is allowed before marriage to the youth of both sexes," p. 193; "every lad before marriage has his sweet-heart and he cohabits with her whenever opportunity serves, p. 203. The intercourse between both sexes is free and unrestrained until after marriage," p. 245.

In most cases these "Pah" are obviously associated with communal customs of the highest importance to the tribe, not only are they the schools in which the youths are graded and taught their duties, and use of arms, but they are the recognized rallying centres in times of public danger. Each contributes its share in all public labor, such as repairing fortifications, clearing roads bridging rivers and in building the houses, &c.

They lie in fact at the basis of the social life as relics of a more extensive communal system, which is slowly giving way to individualism, and here, as elsewhere, the "Pah" are tabu to the married woman.

West of the Dikhu river we find these communal barracks for young men, are called "Arizu," by the "Ao" or Haimong. Besides being the guest, council, and guard-houses the Arizu has the control of all war matters, and fortification, has charge of the big village drum,
sees to the fastening of the village gates at night, and other public matters.

There are it seems three orders or grades in these "Arizu": 1st, the Scangpur; 2nd, the Tanabanger; and 3rd the Tepue (or Tepoe) and those who have passed through all and are still unmarried are called Azuner.

As an illustration of the organization of the "barracks" in one of its many phases, a little detail may here be of some use.

The Scangpur are the lowest grade; they bring wood and water and are the servants of the other grades. No parent can interfere with the discipline, and as the term of each order is for three years, the discipline of the lower order is considerable and valuable.

When the other orders come in at night, tired from labor or from being on the war path, the Scangpur has plenty to do in shampooing and manipulating the legs, arms and backs of the weary or sick.

The second order or Tanabanger have less drudgery, but they have some; if there is wood needed for fencing or repairs of the "Arizu," the two lower grades have to do the irksome parts, and the term of service here also is for three years.

The third order, or Tepue, are the masters and instructors, and on entering it there is much rejoicing. In a war party they carry spear shield, and dao, the lower orders carrying the provisions, &c. The Ao have their kidong, or bougoh, and appoint one officer called sensong. Above all is one called "Unger." This last order has a great feast at the end of three years when it retires; the material is what the Arizu three orders have earned in the three years by going now and then to work on cultivation for rich men.

All of these three orders eat with their parents or elder brothers and usually work for them.

The number of "Arizu" houses in a village depends on circumstances, usually at least two, located near the chief entrances, occasionally there are 5 or 6 so as to afford sleeping places for the boys and young men.

This tribe has been annexed by us for some years, but in most of the villages the "Arizu" houses are kept up though there is now no warfare, and the boys are all expected to work for and be subject to their parents.

In some of these Ao villages there are, or used to be, "Arizu" for girls and unmarried young women, under control of elderly matrons.

Among the Mikirs (or Arlen) we again find communal barracks called "Tarengs." Boys enter them at from 8 to 10 years of age and there is generally but one to each village. Those who join the "Tareng" do so for a fixed period of 5 or 6 years or longer, after which it is
broken up, and those who wish to leave go out. When they form one they elect head men to it. The first is called Cleng sarpo and highest, the second is Cleng doon, and the third is called Sodar keta, the fourth Sodar loo.

No married man or one who is a widower ever joins a "Tareng," and there are none for girls. No girls, young women or married women may go near them, and they are used as council and guard-houses as well as being the regular sleeping barracks of the unmarried young men.

Anything happening is first reported to the Cleng sarpo, and thence to the villagers and head men. Any one visiting the village sleeps in the "Tareng," and any young man from the "Tareng" can go to any house he likes and sleep with an unmarried girl; her parents can make no objection. When once a "Tareng" is formed no one can leave it until it breaks up, or he is fined.

Among the Lushais a traveller informs us that "the custom is in all these villages, that the young men on arrival at a certain age, are expelled from their father's house at night, and sleep all together in the Zalbuk, or bachelors' house. The Zalbuk is one large room, inside a verandah.

Colonel T. H. Lewin frequently and very clearly refers to this custom in his "Wild races of S. E. India" and to the liberty allowed between the sexes before marriage, (see pages 119, 121, 182, 193, 201, 203, 245 and 254), making it particularly clear that among the "Hill tracts" therein referred to, the young unmarried men and lads are graded and governed by special communal laws, and that these dominate the rights of the parent, as will be gathered from the remark:—"his mother abused them much, but the father and mother could not hurt them as they were acting by the Goung's orders."

We constantly indeed find proofs that the right of the parents over their children is more or less subordinate to that of the communal barracks, that "the family" in fact as the social unit, is not yet emancipated, but holds a subordinate position in the body politic.

To a moral certainty, the above few instances do not represent a tenth part of the information which a systematic survey would reveal, in regard to this momentous subject, among the Indo-Mongolian races, but enough has probably been said to shew that these communal barracks are a social feature of importance, deserving more careful study.

Turning now to Bengal and Central India, with its mixed and aboriginal races, we find these barracks in some form or other among the Gonds, Konds, Sonthals, Kols and others. According to the Revd. S. Hyslop, the Konds and Gonds have "in their villages bothies for bachelors." Among the Gaiti Gonds and Koitars, "each village has a house, or gotalghar (empty bed house) for single unmarried men to sleep in, and also similar ones for unmarried girls and women."
The Juangs (in Keonjur) have the same, and after work and eating, the young men drum and dance, while the girls sing. The Revd. E. Petrick, who lived as a Missionary for some years at Ranchi, informs me that under the name of "Damkuria" these communal barracks for the unmarried (of both sexes) are seen in all Sonthali and Oraon villages, and that before marriage there is complete liberty between the sexes.

Mr. W. H. P. Driver, who has had large experience among these races, confirms the above. Speaking of the Koros (Journal A. S. B., Volume LX, Part I, No. II, 1891) he says:—

"Every large village has its "Damkuria" or bachelors' quarter, for boys who are too old to live with their parents," girls stay with their parents until they are married. The dancing ground "acra," is usually an open space in front of the Damkuria, and young people enjoy considerable freedom until they are married.

Turning now to the Archipelago and Pacific regions, we find in more or less modified forms this singular social institution common all over New Guinea, and the houses conspicuous as "Dubus, Dobo, Dupa,Marca," &c.

Many of our best travellers and missionaries have given us excellent descriptions of them, and the customs pertaining thereto, though in many cases failing to perceive their sociological significance.

Considering the great difference between the Papuan and Indo-Mongol races, and the distance separating these areas, the similarity between the "Mosup," "Pah," "Arizu," &c., and the Papuan, "Dubu," "Marca," &c., is most extraordinary.

Not only are they in each case abnormally large and long semi-sacred communal buildings, which serve as guest and council halls, decorated with skull trophies of war, or feasting, and specially set apart as the sleeping places for the young unmarried men; but we find the structure and arrangement of the houses almost identical, not only are they characterized by extreme length, but in all cases the floors are raised on piles 6 to 10 feet high, we even see such a detail of construction as the peculiar Naga "hum tong," Miri "tung gong," or projecting siesta platform which is common among all Indo-Mongol houses, turning up in the Papuan "Araiba," identical in office and structure.

Internally we see a long hall, with fire-places and sleeping bunks each side. Last and most significant of all we find that in all cases these houses are strictly tabu to women.

In saying that the extraordinary identity seen between these Indo-Mongol and Papuan buildings and their objects, cannot possibly be the result of accidental coincidence we tacitly admit the existence of a far-reaching social relation between these now distinct races.

The Revd. J. Chalmers, describing Ipaivaitani's "Dubu," says:—
“He himself led me by the hand, women and children remaining behind, men and youths preceding and following until we came to the “Duba” itself, where I was met by a number of old men who waved their hands and bade me welcome. Inside and on each side of the long beautiful aisle were seated young men, legs crossed, and arms folded not speaking a word, while I was led down the aisle by the chief, followed by the old men until we came near the end where we stayed a few minutes, and I was then told to turn, on doing which all the seated ones rose, followed me out and a general conversation went on.”

This is almost precisely the etiquette pursued in our Naga hills, see Journal A. S. B. Volume XLI, Part I, of 1872 pages 17 and 18.”

Further on Chalmers says:—“The temple, for a native building, was really good. In front was a large platform, and immediately under the great high peak in front, was a large verandah, on which the men sat sheltered from the sun and rain. I looked down an aisle nearly 200 feet in length. Inside the whole place was divided into compartments, in each of which there were fires, where the owners spent much of their time in eating and sleeping.”

Speaking of the Maiva villages in the Papuan Gulf Mr. Lawes says:—"The sacred house, a fine building 120 feet x 24, was assigned for lodging. Inside the building was furnished with series of shelves or platforms, the upright posts were mostly carved, one at the entrance having a full length figure of a crocodile on one side, and a human figure on the other. The Dupu or sacred house has its times of more than ordinary sanctity, at such periods it is profusely decorated, and no woman’s or child’s eye is permitted to see it. The sacred house of each village generally stands at the end of the single street, and the other houses are of poor construction.”

In the Journal R. G. S. for April 1884, page 216, the Revd. W. G. Lawes refers to Mr. Chalmers’ visit to Maclalchie point. “One Dubu or sacred house is described where two large posts 80 feet high support the large peaked portico, which is 30 ft. wide, while the whole building is 160 feet in length, and tapers down in height from the front. A large number of skulls of men, crocodiles, cassowaries and pigs, ornamented it. The human skulls are those of victims who have been killed and eaten by them.”

These skull trophies which are met with all over the Pacific are a peculiar and suggestive counterpart to the identically similar skull trophies seen among most of the Indo-Mongolian races. Among the head-hunting Nagas, as many as 350 skulls, of men, women, and children, may at times be seen carefully ranged, in a “Pah,” like the flower pots in a hot-house, the posts and beams being hung with boar, mithan and deer skulls tier over tier.
Sigr. D'Albertis, in several places in his travels in New Guinea, describes the "Marea," as guest and council houses, tabu to women, and situated at the end of a street of houses. At page 194 he refers to a corpse which was "taken to the house of the unmarried young men."

In many works of travel we see illustrations of the Marea or Dubu in New Guinea, as being situated at the end of a street, where the houses of the married people are placed end on, in two rows facing each other. At page 140 D'Albertis illustrates a "Marea" (at Para's village) 300 ft. long x 36 to 45 wide, this being the public hall and sacred house, but in this instance the huts of the married people are built (also on piles,) as a row of miniature houses along each side of the main communal building, and joined thereto by little flying bridges, across which the women dare not pass, their exit being by little doors and ladders down on the outer side.

Viewed in plan this arrangement of the large communal hall in the centre, with the married quarters all divided off along each side, is absolutely identical with the ground plan of many Indo-Mongolian houses, where there is a long and wide common central apartment, at times reduced to a passage, and off which on each side, are the rooms of the married couples all partitioned off, with their own fireplaces, and with ladders and doors in the outer walls.

Among the Arfak villages Sr. D'Albertis alludes to the houses built on piles, wherein the men and women live, in one, divided down the middle by a partition, the men one side the women on the other, and they eat apart.

Captain Strachan in his "Expedition to New Guinea," page 166, says:—Some of the houses of the Turi Turi were from 100 to 150 ft. long, the women and the men lived in separate houses, not even the married people living together. The houses are raised from the ground and a broad step ladder leads to a platform at either end. There are also platforms at the sides with several small doors or openings at intervals along the building." Sr. D'Albertis, (pp. 319-20), referring to the Mou, Miori, and Erine villages, says that the houses are in 2 rows, while large houses called "Marea" on piles, and tabu to women, contain skull trophies, and have no doors, but platforms in front called "Araiba" 6 to 12 feet high. These are the young unmarried men's sleeping houses.

Dr. Holrong refers to these "Marea" or "Dubus," when he says: "The young men live together in one building which is distinguished by the figure of a man." (Proc., R. G. S. 1888, page 602).

Mr. J. C. Galton writing in "Nature," (page 205, 1880) of Mauhy's travels, says that the "Buam ram ra," or sacred house is strictly tabu to women and children, while the "Barum" or great drum and all musical
instruments are also tabu to them, but are played by the "Malassi" or unmarried young men; and women eat by themselves.

Thus we see on the great island of Papua amongst races now distinct in physique and language from our Indo-Mongolians, Dravidiens, and Kols, these singular communal barracks. Under the names of "Dubu, Marea, or Buam ram ra," these peculiar and conspicuous semi-sacred houses are built on piles, decorated with skull trophies, used as guest and council houses, with the projecting siesta platform, are the sleeping places of the young men, and strictly tabu to the women, the family live in subordinate huts.

In Dr. Guppy's "Solmon Islands" page 57, we find that:—"In the large villages, the houses are generally built (on piles) in double rows with a common thoroughfare between; the tambu house occupies usually a central position, and has a staging in front. Page 67:—

"In the the tambu houses of St. Christoval and the adjoining Islands, we have a style of building on which all the mechanical skill of which the natives are possessed has been brought to bear. These sacred buildings have many and varied uses. Women are forbidden to enter their walls, and in some coast villages as at Sapuna in the Island of S. Duna, where the tambu house overlooks the beach, women are not permitted to cross the beach in front. The interior of these houses is free to any man to lie down and sleep in."

If we turn to the Bismark Archipelago, the Louisiades, and New Hebrides we find either recent or former traces in them of these social barracks and many of the customs which so commonly accompany them such as "jhuming," tatooing, pile building, head-hunting, &c., and here there are canoe houses.

Mr. W. Powell, referring to the little houses of the natives on New Britain, says:—"For each village two large houses are built; one for the men the other for the women, no man is allowed in the woman's house, nor is any woman allowed in the man's house, the latter is generally used for a council house. They are lined with bunks made of bamboo which extend along both sides, serving as beds or seats."

Near Port Webber he found, in a clearing, several houses, a large one in the centre, a council or reception house, with the large "garamoot" or wooden drum before it. This house "might have been, as in other parts of New Britain, a young man's sleeping house."

"When in want of women for their young men to marry (as they may not marry into their own tribe), they make a raid against the bush tribes of Byning and seize the young women, eating the bodies of the men killed or taken prisoners."

Captain C. Bridge in the Proceedings R. G. S., September 1886, page 549, informs us that "at Ambrym (New Hebrides) and some
other islands the young, unmarried men in a village always sleep in a large house specially set apart for them.” And in the Pelew Islands “in each village there are large club-houses to which the younger men resort, a few women from neighbouring villages also frequent them. It is not considered comme il faut for a woman to enter one in her own village. If she did she would become an outcaste; going into one a mile or two off, however, in no way affects her position.”

As far off indeed as New Zealand we find the so-called “bachelors' barracks” have spread from Polynesia. In a note from Mr. S. Perey Smith, he says:—“The bachelors' barrack is a Polynesian institution, known in New Zealand as the “Wharee Matoro,” which was the sleeping place of the young men, and often of the young women too. Wharee means “house” and Matoro is the advance made by women towards the other sex (often used vice versa also). These “wharee” were also the places where the village guests were entertained. Sexual intercourse between the young and unmarried was quite unconstrained in former times.”

Turning north to Formosa we find that Mr. G. Taylor, in the Proceedings, R. G. S. for 1889, page 231, says that in the aboriginal villages there are one or more buildings called “Palong Kans,” which are large houses built to accommodate the youths from the time they attain puberty until married. Their food is prepared by the parents and taken to the “Palong Kans,” the lads are never allowed to reside in the paternal home. All public matters are discussed in the “Palong Kans” and it is of the nature of a caravanserai, as any visitor may enter, hang up his belongings and begin cooking at the public fire.

By day the building is watched by the youths in turn. On the receipt of any intelligence necessitating a meeting of the villagers, the watchers attach to their waists the iron bells which always hang at the door, and run through the village, regulating their speed by the importance of the matter to be discussed.

Dr. Warbung again at page 743 refers to the Formosan skull hunts, blood money, and “club houses for young men.”

In Borneo again we find a large number of savage races, many of them notorious head-hunters, and who in physique and customs are almost identical with our Indo-Mongols of the hills round, and south of Assam. Not only among Dyaks and Nagas do we see, jhum cultivation, building on piles, houses 200 and 300 feet long, head-hunting, blackening the teeth, aversion to milk, and barracks for the unmarried youths; but singular details absolutely identical such as the bamboo pegged to a tree stem for a ladder, getting fire by see-sawing a long strip of dry cane under a dry branch held down by the foot, &c.

According to Sir Henry Yule:—“In Borneo as well as among the
tribes of the Assam frontier, we find in each village one or more public halls used for public ceremonies, but which also form dormitories of the unmarried young men of the community and serve thus as a sort of main guard to the village, and in these halls both in Borneo and Assam is often seen suspended the treasure of trophy skulls. Hence St. John often calls them head-houses and sometimes bachelors' houses." Unfortunately St. John's "Life in the forests of the far East" is not in our library, and I must be content with the above single quotation.

Wallace, however, in his Malay Archipelago, page 50, says, "My things were taken "up to the "head-house," a circular building attached to most Dyak villages, and serving as a lodging for strangers and the place for trade. The sleeping room of the unmarried youths, and the general council chamber."

It may not be out of place to notice here, that in some cases the type of Chief's house is the same as those seen in the hills round Assam, and in New Guinea.

In Mr. D. D. Daly's note on the explorations in British North Borneo, (Proceedings R. G. S. January 1888, p. 6) he says:—"At Pun-pan, the head man is Rendon, who lives in a large house, raised ten feet off the ground; there is a centre passage through the top part with many rooms containing families on either side. This is structurally identical with our Chiefs' houses in the Naga hills, and many other places, see "Nature" June 19, 1884 p. 169.

The difficulty of tracing these barracks among the savage tribes in Sumatra has been considerable. So far my only source of information has been the short notice in the "Illustrated London News" of September 12th, 1891, p. 333, of M. Julius Claine's trip among the Battak Karo, in May 1890. He says:—"The town of Siribaya is divided into several "kampongs," separated by bamboo palisade and ruled by their respective chiefs. The houses are built on piles of squared timber. In front of the house is a raised platform with a staircase of bamboo. The interior is one large room with a trench along the middle of the floor serving as a passage from end to end. This abode is occupied by the family Patriarch, with his married sons and daughters and their children, each branch of the family having its allotted place.

They pass much of their time on the outer terrace or platform, and occasionally sleep there at night. A dozen married couples with their offspring, or nearly 100 persons, may inhabit one such dwelling. Unmarried young men live together in a large house sometimes of two stories, which is set apart for them.

So that here again in Sumatra we find unmistakably this singular social institution, and according to "Nature" August 13th, 1885, p. 346, these Battaks are "head-hunters."
Whether the segregation of unmarried youths is seen in the island of Nias, and among the Tagal and Igorotte of Luzon, and the forest nomadies of central Sumatra I cannot say, but over the whole of Polynesia it seems to have co-existed with a stage of complete sexual liberty which now appears shocking to us.

For many years one of the greatest difficulties met with by the Missionaries over this region was the absence of terms in all the languages, denoting virtue, modesty and chastity. The attempts to explain these terms to old or young alike, were met by shrieks of laughter, as they were utterly incomprehensible.

In all cases this universal and naive immodesty seems to have co-existed with the communal barracks sacred to men only, whether among exogamic or endogamic communities, and even among those as in "Taipi" of the Marquesas, where marriage, as we understand it, had not been fully developed, or hardly begun.

In the "Narrative of a four month's residence in the Typee Valley of Nukuhiva, one of the Marquesas, in 1847," Mr. Hermann Melville fully describes the "Ti" or bachelors' hall, "at least 200 feet in length, though not more than 20 in breadth; the whole front of this structure was completely open. Its interior presented the appearance of an immense lounging-place, the entire floor being strewn with successive layers of mats. Thus far we had been accompanied by a troop of the natives of both sexes, but as soon as we approached its vicinity, the females gradually separated themselves from the crowd, and standing aloof, permitted us to pass on. Inside, muskets, rude spears, and war clubs were ranged around."

This is an almost exact repetition of Mr. Needham's description of the Abors' "bachelors' hall", or "Mosup" (Proceeding, R. G. S. May, 1886, p. 317.) "80 yards long and 10 yards wide," and is entirely open along the whole of one side. In this house all the single men warriors reside, and it is also used as a council room, and the arms are also stored in it as in the "Ti," of the "Marquesas."

The most remarkable feature in regard to Typee is that while in that instance the sexual liberty was unusually complete, and the "bachelors' barracks" seen in its purest form, the institution of "marriage" was yet in its infancy and from the very nature of the conditions was developing on endogamic lines.

The "capture of wives" appears in that case to have been practically an impossibility, as a rule, and hence it may be one of the rare instances where monogamy or polyandry arose by endogamy. But the marriage tie, or "nuptial alliance" seems to have been of a very simple nature, and easily dissolved.
In the case of "Taipi," we see a tribe confined to a valley 9 or 10 miles long by 1 or 2 wide, living on bread-fruit, plantains, coconuts, yams, growing spontaneously; no cultivation, and possessing no cattle: only the pig; their houses scattered among the trees, not grouped into villages; and having perpetual feud with Happar and Nukuhiwa, adjoining tribes, eating these enemies when slain. The absence of marriage except in a rudimentary (endogamic) form, the complete sexual liberty, utter ignorance of modesty, and remarkable development of the Ti, or barracks tabu to women, are as singular as the general happiness and plenty, absence of sickness and crime.

For many years past an obscure relation has been observed in many ways between the Indo-Pacific region and East Africa; it crops up in several matters, and hence we need not be surprised at finding that, in variously modified forms, our communal barracks for the unmarried are seen among the Massai and other races. Dr. Parkes noticed them on the Congo. In the Proceedings, R. G. S. for December, 1884, page 701, Mr. Joseph Thomson says:—"The most remarkable distinctions characterise the various epochs in the life-history of the Massai. The boys and girls up to a certain age live with their parents, and feed upon meat, grain, and curdled milk. At the age of 12 with the girls, and 12 to 14 with the boys, they are sent from the married men’s Kral, to one in which there are only unmarried young men and women. There they live in a very indiscernable manner till they are married."

"At this stage the men are warriors and their sole occupation is cattle-lifting and amusing themselves at home. The young women attend to the cattle and build the huts, and perform other necessary household duties. So pleasant does the Massai warrior find this life that he seldom marries till he has passed the prime of life and finds his strength decline. The great war spear and heavy buffalo-hide shield, the sword and the knobkerry are laid aside. For a time—a month—he dons the dress of an unmarried woman, and thereafter becomes a staid and respectable member of Massai society." The habits of this strange tribe are purely nomadic, they move about according to the pastures. Their houses are formed of bent boughs, plastered with dung."

Again Mr. D. K. Cross, in the Proceedings, R. G. S. February 1891, page 87, referring to the Awamwamba of Nyassaland, thus describes the village houses of the unmarried people:—"the unmarried men or "wakenja" as they are called, live in long-shaped houses often 50 feet or 60 in length built of bamboo. No man is allowed to marry till he is about 30, and able to buy a wife. The herds are kept in separate houses which are long like those of the unmarried men."
Traces of the "bachelors' barracks," young men's clubs, and fetch houses tabu to women, are, I believe, found all across Africa, both among Bechuanas and Caffres, and the Bakalai of the Gaboon.

Thus we appear to have in the case of the Massai, at least one instance in Africa, of organized sexual promiscuity as a social phase preceding marriage. Hitherto we have seen, this feature among more settled races, in this instance it is seen among semi-nomadics, where from the nature of the surroundings, in past times, the development of "marriage" appears to have been retarded by the ample supplies of food due to a pastoral life.

In strong contrast to this, we find among the Australian races, who are truly nomadic, and where food is procured with difficulty, that the possession of a wife (i.e., female slave) is of the utmost importance socially and early marriage the rule. A man's wealth is measured by the number of his "lubras." Yet strange to say these races who have no settled villages or permanent buildings, exhibit the two social features so conspicuous in those having bachelors' barracks, i.e., complete sexual liberty among juveniles in the clan or horde, and isolation of the young men from the married families.

It has been urged by MacLennan in his "Primitive Marriage," pp. 85, 86 and 87, and by Peschel in his "Races of Man," pp. 223, 224 and 5, that the cause of exogamy has been due to the horror of consanguinity, and that it is among rude and savage races "that a horror of incest is developed most strongly." Apparently the fact has been unknown, or overlooked, that it is precisely among such races that we see the most complete, most unlimited, and socially recognized sexual liberty permitted within the tribe or clan until marriage, whether it is endogamic or exogamic; that the "communal barracks" are in fact in many cases directly due to this fact, and hence are universally tabu to the married woman whether a captive or not. It is precisely in consequence of the sexual license attached to these barracks, that they are tabu. So that this "horror of incest" is really a fiction. It is much to be regretted that the want of a little more practical knowledge of savages and semi-civilized races, has caused MacLennan, Peschel and others, to make such a serious mistake as to suppose that exogamy and wife capture, were due to a "horror of consanguinity," a "terror of such alliances," and that (MacLennan, l. c. p. 232), "It is precisely nations in the most primitive stage which have the greatest abhorrence of incestuous marriage," and hence practice wife stealing so as to avoid it. This view of the savages' morality is necessarily ludicrous to all who understand the "communal barracks," and the sexual orgies so common among races having this institution, and wherein they are
viewed as harmless juvenile amusements. A view which extends from the Himalaya to New Zealand, and from the Marquesas to the Gaboon and beyond.

But to return to our (exogamic) Australians, and the traces of the barrack system among these nomadic races. Mr. Brough Smyth at page 36 of his great work says:—“The unmarried young men have a place set apart for them in the camps, and they are not permitted to associate with the females, page 62. At the “mur rum” initiation of a girl by old women, after being painted, young men (20 or so) approach and take an oath not to assault her, but she may entertain any of them of her own free will as a lover, till married.

As marriage is only possible by capture or exchange, a man with no female relations (to barter) is an object of suspicion, and has to “share the discomforts of the bachelors’ quarters.” (page 86). A man calls a woman of the same caste (or clan) “Wartoa,” i.e., sister, and cannot marry her, yet connections of a less virtuous character which take place between them, do not appear to be considered incestuous.” “Intercourse between the males and females belonging to the same class, appear to be regarded without disfavor.” “In arranging the “miama” (in a camp) care is taken to separate the unmarried young men from the married females and their families. It is not permitted to the young men to mix with females, but the young people of both sexes evade all precautions generally,” (p. 124).

“When one tribe visits another, huts are built for them by the hosts, and one is set apart for the young unmarried men,” (p. 135).

Again young men are taunted by the young women of their own tribe, if they marry outside by peaceful arrangement, (i.e., they object to loss of their lovers), (vol. II, p. 82).

The above are a few references out of many (in one work) to the fact that, excepting the married woman alone, there was complete sexual liberty within the horde or clan, between those calling themselves brothers and sisters. This be it observed among races where their strict exogamy is, or has been, attributed to the dread and “horror” of risk of incestuous intercourse. There can be little doubt that as Mr. Horatio Hale and others believe, the Australians are a degenerate race, or that they have carried with them into adverse surroundings, these two remarkable social features of complete sexual liberty within the clan, and the segregation of the unmarried youths, after exogamy arose. They exhibit one of the rare cases where among savages the increased importance of marriage and the “wife”—as a food gatherer,—has dominated the relics of the barrack system. It is the opposite of what we have seen among the Massai, where the com-
munal barracks appear to have survived in greater purity than elsewhere, due possibly to the absence of inducement to develop the marriage system.

It is instructive to note that while in the main perhaps, the development of social arrangements may have been from a stage of communism, through "wife capture," to endogamy, these three stages are not necessarily so incompatible as to be impossible together at one and the same time. Among many of our Indo-Mongoloid races we see all the three forms existing together in the same community. Taking the Banpara tribe as an illustration, we see in the head village Zu, as before noted, complete sexual liberty until marriage, and 13 typical bachelors' barracks or Pah, which are also skull-houses, guard-houses, council-and guest-halls, strictly tabu to married women.

This sexual liberty before marriage, is part and parcel of the whole social organization, and has been so apparently from time immemorial, producing no bad results, and is strenuously defended by old and young alike. If any grown girl becomes pregnant, which is a rare case until after marriage, there is very little trouble caused, as the young fellow to whom she is most partial is then allowed to marry her, with less delay and expense than usual. A feature in the case is noteworthy, i.e., that, as a rule, by the time a young man has reached the age of 24 or 25, and a girl 20, both settle down as quiet and sedate parties while still in the early prime of life. The stage of excitement is over, and it is exceedingly rare to find infidelity; divorces being less frequent than among civilized races who value juvenile chastity. But side by side with this unlimited sexual liberty before marriage, we see that among the chiefs of these same tribes, who are great sticklers for etiquette and customs, their marriages are strictly exogamous, they may not marry into their own tribes. The Chopnu ("bear") chief must not marry a "bear," or Chopnu girl, but he may marry a Chanu or "tiger," or Yanu, "iron." A Yanu chief may marry a Chopnu but not a Yanu. At the same time, when young, all those chiefs have the same liberty precisely as the other young men, have several sweethearts, and at least before marriage, one or more concubines, from their own tribe, the children of whom, if any, do not become chiefs. These concubines are called "Karsais." Their "Kuries" or true wives are arranged for with other chiefs who have marriageable daughters, often a tedious and costly matter, including political alliance. The ceremony when it comes off is largely a mock capture, the bridegroom and large number of elaborately decorated warriors, in full war paint, with guns and spears, meet the bridal party on the tribal boundary, execute their war dances and bring the bride home to
a grand feast and general drinking bout. The "Karsais" or concubines, meanwhile, are kept on, and as before, are practically servants, the Kuri indeed looks on them as dispensable. So that the chiefs are exogamic, and the marriage is a relic of wife capture, the ceremony often a mock capture or fight. But the rank and file of these head-hunting savages are now so closely packed all over these hills, and have been so for, at least 1,500 or 2,000 years that the difficulty of procuring wives, when so often at feud all round, has necessitated endogamous marriages, at first no doubt between different villages of the same tribe semi-independent. As a rule now, the common folk are endogamous, and the marriage is arranged by parents or relatives, at times by payment, and at others service, or both. In all cases, however, as amongst all the races having barracks, and sexual liberty, these marriages are adult, and not juvenile, as among Hindus and Mohammedans, and the parties themselves have the greatest say in the matter, they are not little puppets.

Of the three forms of sexual relation the oldest is probably the communal barracks system, which is so generally seen as at the basis of many tribal customs and which underlies the whole social life, a stage of exogamy, following but not superseding it, survives as a relic among the chiefs, while endogamy is apparently more recent, and in turn does not violently displace either of the others. The elastic relations existing between the villages constituting a distinct tribe, give us indeed the clue to the mode of transition from exogamy to endogamy. Occasionally a large village with one or more offshoots, will declare its independence, or two tribes (or clans) at peace agree to found a new settlement, which in time becomes distinct.

Indeed this has been the normal mode of tribal development over the entire area. Occasionally a single tribe or clan will be comprised in one large village or "chang," and at feud with all others around it for 6 or 8 years, and this has no doubt led to endogamy, especially as so many of these "changs," are at times built on semi-detached peaks, and are practically almost distinct villages. But the transition from exogamy to endogamy among these tribes, has evidently been exceedingly slow, possibly not less than thousands of years, judging by their unwritten history, which goes back in some cases about 30 generations, and which unless secured at an early date, will undoubtedly be lost for ever. The remarkable feature in the case is the steady persistence of the "barracks" all through, as a social survival from a period which evidently preceded the origin of these races as we now see them.

The sociological significance of these singular communal institutions, briefly referred to in the foregoing, it is imperatively necessary
to study carefully if we hope to glimpse the earlier forms of social
development, or settle whether man has been from the first "a pairing
animal," and the family the unit, as some suppose, or whether the
unit has been the small chiefless communal clan.

A general, if somewhat cursory survey in this research, is much
more likely to elucidate the truth, than a very careful study of isolat-
ed instances, which vary so considerably, as to be at times probably
misleading. Collectively these barracks seem to point to a communal
origin, incompatible with the pre-existence of monogamy, the univer-
sality of the tabu against the married woman, among races wherein
there is, and has been complete sexual liberty till marriage, seems to
point out the married woman or captured slave, as a social interloper;
she is not the superior or even the equal in the situation anywhere,
but is universally legislated against as an inferior, the barrack domi-
nates her and even her offspring. They are antagonistic.

One of the dangers of studying this subject exclusively from a few
instances only, is seen in the fact that in many cases the tabu against
the "wife," has gradually been extended to the other women and girls
of the clan, a very natural development. But while there are appar-
ently no cases wherein the married women can visit or sleep in these
young men's barracks (in their own tribe) there are a large number
wherein the unmarried girls can do so, and not a few in which these
latter are expected to do so, or even in which special barracks (Gabru
morongs) are built for them. Those who know anything of these primit-
ive races, among whom we find these communal barracks and their utter
disregard for juvenile chastity, must smile at the remark that "it is
precisely among nations in the most primitive stage which have the
greatest abhorrence of incestuous marriages," and that this drove them
all into wife capture. As if to render this view still more ludicrous,
Huth's "marriage of near kin," amounts to a demonstration that
consanguineous marriages are not at all necessarily injurious, and
may at times even be beneficial, as all breeders of stock well know and
the race of Ptolemies demonstrated. That in the earlier stages of
human development, ere social customs arose regulating the rights of
property, there may have been a time when captured women were the
public property of the horde, is not impossible. But as soon as rights
in captured spoils were recognized, by races wherein there was sexual
communism, and hence less internal competition for females, the right
of the stronger warriors to keep their female captives as "wives,"
would be less disputed. The more valuable such females became as
slaves, the more "wife capture" would be developed, as in Australia.
MacLennan would appear to have been under misapprehension, when
in arguing against the "origin of marriage" by capture, he thought it unlikely, because savages had "women of their own whom they could marry." It is precisely because in a communal stage, all the females of the tribe, or horde, were public property, that no male could isolate, and appropriate one, as his own exclusively, that the right to a captive female slave (as a wife) became feasible. She was private property.

The distinct private right to captured weapons, utensils or slaves, resulting from "joint action," is notorious among savages. Hence it is singular to see MacLennan insisting that the public right to a "beautiful captive," would stand as an argument against "marriage by capture." When we examine the matter closely, in situ, we find that invariably, the property captured in a joint raid, is never scrambled for, but subject to laws or rules minutely regulating the private rights of those engaged. Whether in fishing, hunting, or in raids for much coveted heads, to secure the envied tatooing, there are strict rules as to the rights in the spoils. I have known a case where the youngest lad in a head-hunting party alone secured the head, and the honor of tatooing, out of a party of 63 young warriors. Without strict and recognized rules in all such matters, there would be chronic social anarchy. So that when closely examined MacLennan's argument will not hold water. Whether an exhaustive study of these singular "communal barracks" seen among so many distinct races under such various local phases, will eventually show us that they are the relics of a former stage of communism, it is not easy to see, but there are certain persistent features which appear to point in that direction, among others the universal tabu against the married women. If "marriage" by capture of female slaves, arose while society was in the stage of communal hordes, or clans, it is very easy to see that the successful warriors would naturally object to their female captives (or wives as we now call them) associating with the unmarried young men in their communal quarters, and hence tabu them. It is what we might naturally expect under the circumstances, and also that these warriors would generally have the power as well as the inclination to enforce such a social law. If there were no other females available for the rest of the males, it might not have been so easy perhaps, but when we recollect that in all these cases there was complete sexual liberty within the horde itself, among its normal female members, the successful isolation of the captive wives was probably feasible, and hence arose both the "marriage" and "tabu" simultaneously. The almost universal power of these communal relics, over the children, a power which, as a rule, dominates that of the parent, is another indication that marriage and the family are of more recent development. Indeed the
indications that some forms of communal association preceded the isolation of the family turn up in several unexpected ways. At page 140 of his travels D'Albertis illustrates a “Marea” at Paras village 300 ft. long by about 36 wide, this being the great communal building, or sacred house, tabu to women, and in this instance the houses of the married folk, also built on piles, are two rows of little huts, one along each side of the great building, distinct from it, yet with little flying bridges to it, across which the men alone could pass, the women’s access to them being by little doors and ladders on the outside, as in fig. B. This arrangement and isolation of the married people’s quarters, on either side of a common hall or passage, seems to underlie the construction of houses very generally all over this part of the world, as in figure A. In the case of the “Mou Miori,” (D’Alberts) l. c. pp. 319-20, these married quarters are no longer little appendages along each side of the Marea, but are really distinct houses, and set back, so as to form a wide street, in which the communal Marea is placed. And here again we see that this arrangement as a street, is very common, from Assam to the Pacific. We even see that the clear space between the rows of houses used for dancing on, has a distinct name, the “Akra” of the Orosens, the “Imrai” of new Hebrides, &c., fig C. All these houses are built on piles, 3 or 4 to 8-10 ft. long, and have the siesta platform S, projecting in front beyond the caves; the “Airaba” of New Guinea, the “Tung gong” of Miris, and “Huntong” of Nagas. In all the figures, A. B. C. Co are the communal and M the married quarters.

The building of houses on piles which is very common among races having communal barracks, has long been a stumbling block to anthropologists. Mr. Crawford in his “History of the Archipelago,” p. 159, attributes it to the people inhabiting marshes, banks of rivers, and the sea coast. Others say as a means of security from attacks of enemics or wild animals. But as Sir Henry Yule pointed out in the Journal of the Anthropological Institute, February 1880, page 296, it cannot be due to these and is really a race character.

The most likely cause for the custom seems to be the presence of the pig, which, as a domestic, or semi-domestic animal, is kept by almost all pile building races, and which unless there were some means taken to effectually frustrate its depredations, would devour everything edible within reach, infants included, as some of the people themselves point out. They could not go out to their jhums, without leaving a guard behind them. This “pile building” is one of the allied customs before alluded to; and exhibits the usual variation due to influence of physical surroundings.
The fact that these barracks are found over such an immense area among such distinct races, and with such marked geographical variations, obviously due to the surroundings, indicates an extreme antiquity, preceding the differentiation of physique and even language, and being essentially of a communal nature they seem relics of a social stage preceding monogamy, and to demonstrate more or less clearly that marriage arose by capture. The extreme, and indeed absolute freedom between the sexes before marriage, culminating in many races, in sexual orgies, and the absence of the ideas of modesty and chastity, amply demonstrate that it could not have been the dread of incest which drove them into exogamy. There appears to be absolutely no evidence that a peaceful stage of monogamy preceded the communal barrack system, certainly no evidence of peaceful endogamy, or "marriage" within the horde or clan. Such evidence as we have is distinctly in favor of "marriage by capture," having arisen during a stage of communism, the relics of which we see surviving in these singular communal barracks. That they are doomed, and ere long will become extinct, is not at all doubtful to those who have watched them in some cases for 20 years. The trader and the missionary are rapidly changing the old order of things, and, even without their aid, there appears to be some evidence that among many of these races, the importance of the family is in the ascendant. It is most desirable therefore that these social relics should be studied systematically at an early date, the information gained would be of much value to anthropologists, and not entirely useless perhaps to those interested in such questions as infant marriage, and the age of consent.
P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. [No. 3,

De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes.—Scripsit P. BRÜHL.

[Tab. iii, iv, v et vi].

Praefatio.

Ex quo tempore Hooker filius et T. Thomson de Ranunculaceis indicis in volumine primo Florae imperii indicis conscripserunt, maximus numerus exemplarium stirpium exsicatarum adlatus est a Stoliczka, Anderson, Kurz, Praëu, Henderson, Scully, Giles, Aitchison, Duke, Lace, Brandis, Schlich, Gamble, Ellis, Baden-Powell, Drummond, Davidson, Tanuer, Sedgewiek, C. B. Clarke, Watt, Gamme, Pantling, alisque viris, magnaque specimini copia cumulata est in herbbaris calcutensi et saharanpurensi summa industria atque cura Duthiei et Doctoris King, clarissimorum virorum illorum de rebus botanicis iudicis optime merito. Ac peregrinationes laboresque Hancei, Henryi, Prattii, Davidi, De Iavayi, Maximowiczii, Przewalskii, Potaunii, qui, fortes ad pericula, desertorum terroribus vel hostium montiumque altissimorum frigoribus indomiti, Mongoliam et Tibetiam et Chinam propriam peragraverunt, atque species novae in imperio sinensi repertae et ab Maximowiczio, Franchetio, Hemsleyo, alisque accuratissime descriptae ac definitae comparationem stirpium indicarum cum stirpibus regionum finitimarum reddiderunt faciliorem.

Quamobrem Ranunculaceas indicas denno perscrutari et cum reliquis asiaticis et europaeis comparare instituimus, quamquam regnum nipalense vix exploratum et eae partes Himalayae quae a terra sikkimensi ad orientem vergunt adhuc fere ignotae nos impedunt ne quaestionem pliae cumulatheque perficiamus. Species autem Ranunculacarum valde variabiles sunt mirumque in modum polymorphae, ut perdifficile sit formas varias in species subspecies varietatesque disponcre harumque fines regere. Ita fit ut genera plurima in species permutatas, descriptionibus beue definitas, natura plane confusas, divulsa et quasi discerpta videamus. Facilius enim est apta dissolvere quam dissipata connectere.

Et quamquam in libellis floris exsursoris dietis conficiendis parvi interest utrum more Jordaniano subvarietates ad speciei dignitatem perducamus, an sequentes O. Kuntze sexcentas species aliorum auctorum ad unam redigamus: maximim momenti esse censimus in plantarum distributione investiganda et ad doctrinam transmutationum aliasque quaestiones physiologicas recte intelligendas non seingere ea quae gradatim transseuntia unum in alterum natura sint inuncta. Itaque in his disputationibus speciem statuimus esse universitatem omnium stirpium quae, quamvis extremae inter se differant habitu, magnitudine, indumento, partium figura, alisque notis, ita formis mediis copulatae connexæque sunt
ut discriminem quod in omnes partes valeat nullum reperiri possit. Sed quoniam summam aliquam speciei cognitionem non possimus consequi, nisi eius varietates scientia complectamur earumque affinitates indagemus; cumque investigatio variationum multum habeat delectionis: subspecies, varietates, subvarietatessque Ranunculacearum indicarum nobis investigandas putavimus. Vis autem et natura subspeciei et varietatis in eo est quod quibusdam notis satis distinctae sint, sed tamen quasi gradibus nec genere inter se differant, ita ut discrimin varietatum propinquarum saepe perdicticile sit neque sine comparatione multorum exemplarium in herbaris conservatorum instituta possit fieri.

Atque in his commentariis nobis saepe mentio facienda erit cetervarum stirpium quae, perductae ab auctoribus quibusdam ad speciei dignitatem, ad subspecies vel varietates revocandae videantur. Sed temporis spatiique compendii faciendi causa interdum licebit subspecies vel ipsas varietates tractare tamquam species, si auctores quidem ii speciei nomen invenerint. Si autem dignitatem subspeciei vel varietatis plane praedicare volumus, hoc modo scribere liceat: si speciem ab auctore quodam definitam pro subspeciem habendum censimus virgulis utemur et scribemus exempli gratia—Aquilegia fragrans "Bentham; si varietatem—Aquilegia fragrans’ Bentham; si autem ipse, qui nomen dedit formae quam subspeciem opinamur esse, eam pro subspecie varietateve habuit, hoc modo scribemus exempli causa—Clematis sikkimensis H f. et T. Et cum clarissimo Doctore Drude* asterisco quidem uti licuerit, ita ut ponamus—Aquilegia * Moorcroftiana Wall., vel Delphinium * persicum Boiss., vel Thalictrum * rufum Lecoyer in locum Aquilegiae vulgaris Lin., subsp. Moorcroftianae (Wall. pro specie) vel Delphinii camptocarpi, subsp. persici (Boiss. pro sp.), vel Thalicetri punniani Wall., subsp. rufi (Lecoyer pro sp.); sed facilius videtur esse minusque tardum virgulas scribere quam asteriscos.

Atque Baillon, vir ille assiduos et in cognitione rerum indagandae sagacissimus, multa genera ad subgenera, uti in Ranunculaceis Aconitum ad Delphinium, Caltham ad Trollium revocat. Eam si sequamur, num censimus tanta nomina mutanda et Delphinium Napolii vel Trollii palustris pro Aconito Napollo vel Caltha palustris scribendum esse? Minime vero. Nam si subgeneris pro generis nomine utamur, vix unquam error nobis atque tenebrae erunt; si autem specierum per multarum nomina in alia mutemus, quanta turbia erit, quanta confusion. Sic vero nonne iiis qui rebus herbariiis operam dent magis magisque necessitas imposita erit in synonymis solvendis ac descendis temporis abutendi et historiae opinionam atque errorum pro cognitione atque

* Vide Schenk, Handbuch der Botanik, vol. iii, 2.

Sed ad propositum revertamur. In disputatione prima de Aquilegia dicemus fusiis, quod magna in herbaris Aquilegiarum indicarum videtur esse confusion; in altera omnes species indicas ordinis Ranunculacearum in subspecies et varietates disponere casque accuratus definire conabimur, ac praecepta addemus conoea ad species in provinciis nonullis indicis gigantes ratione ae via determinandas; in postrema denique de variatione atque polymorphismo Ranunculacearum quae in imperio indico regionibusque finitimis naseuntur proponere instituimus.

Materiam autem ad has disputationes conscribendas praebuerunt herbaria hortorum calentennis et saharanpureensis, thesauri illi ditissimi stirpium indicarum exsiecatorum, quarum usum debui benignitati liberalitatique Doctorum King et Prain, ac comitati el. Duthiei qui non solum Ranunculaceas in herbario saharanpurensi conditas mili liberalissime et, propert studia mea frequentar negotios publicis longo intervallo intermissa, per longum temporis spatium incommodo suo commodavit, sed cuius exemplaria exsiccatata etiam ab ipso magna eura ac diligenter lecta optimeque conservata investigationum labores meorum aliquanto sublevaverunt.
Nominum autem compendia quibus in his commentariis utemur inter alia haec sunt:—

F. I. = Flora indica; F. B. I. = Flora of British India; H. E. I. C. = herbarium of the late East India Company; H. Calc. = herbarium calcuttense; H. Sah. = herbarium saharanpurensense; A. = Dr. Anderson; Aitch. = Dr. Aitchison; B. = Dr. Brandis; B. P. = Baden-Powell; C. = General Collett; Cl. = C. B. Clarke; D. = Duthie; Dd. = Davidson; Dr. = Drummond; E. = Ellis; G. = Dr. Giles; J. = Rev. Jaeschke; K. = Dr. King; K. C. = viri qui missi sunt a doctore King stirpes legendi causa; Scz. = Dr. Stoliczka; Sy. = Dr. Scully; W. = Dr. Watt.

DISPUTATIO PRIMA.

DE AQUILEGIA.

Inter genera variabilia Ranunculacearum ac polymorpha vix alium genus inveniri potest de quo tam variae sint sententiae virorum rerum herbariorum peritorum tamque discrepantes quam sunt de Aquilegiiis, quorum nonnulli dinumerant plus quadraginta species, quas aliis ad quinque vel sex redigendas esse censent. Atque Hooker filius et T. Thomson in Flora indica et in Flora imperii indici omnes formas indicas ad Aquilegiam vulgarem revocant, et Aquilegiam pyrenaicam, Moorcroftianam, fragrantem, pubifloram, glandulosam, aliasque cum Aquilegia vulgari formis mediis connexas esse et ad eam redigendas affirmant, quamquam plurimi qui quidem in artis herbariae cognitione versentur illas species omnes inter se maxime distinctas et certe ab Aquilegia vulgari seiungendas esse arbitrantur. Quamobrem ad omnes formas Aquilegiarum, europaeas, sibiricas, caucasicas, americanas, praecipue autem indicas et sinenses perscrutandas nos conferre constituimus, ut reperiamus, si id fieri possit, quae notae constantes et ad species discernendas aptae evadant quaeque sint mutabiles neque ad species propinquas separandas valeant. Sed ne revolvamur eodem in hac quaeestione tractanda, antequam formas varias denuo in species aut subspecies varia tatesve distribuimus, species ita accipiemus uti sunt definitae in monogra phiis Bakeri et Zimmeteri vel in Floris orientali Boissieri, rossica, altaica, dahurica, tangutica, mongolica, aliisque auctorum rossicorum, vel in germaniciis, italicis, gallicis Kochii, Bertoloni, alicornque scriptorum.

Si autem quaerimus quibus notis ii qui de Aquilegiis scripserrint ad harum species internoscendas in monogra phiis et floris usi sint, animad vertimus auctores indumento, thal lomatis ramificationi, foliorumque figurae ac magnitudini, partium floralium formae et mensurae com paratae vel per se aestimatae, denique folliculorum longitudini et fabricae, seminumque structurae vim discriminis adiudicavisse.

* Gardener's Chronicle, 1878.

Nunc veniamus ad staturam et ramificationem caulis foliorum-que divisionem. Longitudo caulis floriferi Aquilegiae glandulosae variat inter 12 et 40 cm., Aquilegiae kunaorensis et Aquilegiae pubiflorae inter 15 et 70 cm., Aquilegiae oxysepalae inter 20 et 100 cm., Aquilegiae vulgaris typicae inter 35 et 120 cm. Cum antem caulis ramique cuncti in floribus desinant, videamus quot flores in quarundam caule Aquilegiarum inveniuntur. Habemus in A. vulgari typica 3-6-12, in A. nigricanti 1-5, in A. glandulosa 1-5, in A. kunaorensi 1-6, in A. oxysepalae, canadensi, Einseleana 1-10; atque exemplaria pericli-untur Aquilegiae pubiflorae alia humilia et uniflora quae stirpes simplici-s Aquiligeae viscosae Gouanii in mentem revocant, alia procera 50-70 cm. altitudine octo vel decem flores edentia Aquilegiaeque vulgari similima. Ramificatione igitur caulis valde varia.


Atque foliola media in formis indicis saepius plus minusve profunde divisa, aut in A. fragranti, A. kunaorensi, A. vulgari var. Karelini folia plane triternata sunt; sed foliola terminalia A. vulgaris typicae et A. canadensis et A. glandulosae nunc ad basim usque trisecta, nunc ad medium tripartita, nunc vix ad quartam partem triloba. Species
autem Aquilegiarum nonnullas ab auctoribus magnitudine foliorum distinctas invenimus; et formae inter se distantes certe foliorum mensura interdum discerni possunt, uti A. pyrenaica ab A. grata; sed foliola plerumque magnitudine minus in modum variant. Longitudo enim foliorum mediorum foliorum basilarium Aquilegiae nivalis 3-16 mm., A. viscosae 5-25 mm., A. glandulosae 10-40 mm., A. alpinae 12-40 mm., A. pubiflorae 10-45 mm., A. vulgaris var. variae 25-50 mm., A. Moorcroftianae 9-50 mm., A. canadensis 12-50 mm., A. oxysepalae 15-60 mm.

Latitudo quoque foliolorum cum longitudine comparata nobis in discrimine specierum saepe deest, quod videre licet si, mensura acta, latitudinem folioli terminalis cum longitudine comparemus. Quam ob rem in hac tabella mensuram latitudinis tanquam fracturam longitudinis expressimus:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Species</th>
<th>Δh</th>
<th>Δl</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A. oxysepalae</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{4}{7}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. vulgaris typ.</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{4}{5}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. alpina</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Bertolonii</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Einseleana</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. pyrenaica</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. nivalis</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. glandulosa</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Moorcroftiana</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{1}{2}$</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. pubiflora</td>
<td></td>
<td>$\frac{4}{3}$ (raro $\frac{2}{3}$)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

sint et in A. Kitaibelii sese vix attingant. Transitus vero animadver-
tuntur inter A. Einseleanam et A. Bertolonii; neque A. thalictrifolia
cum A. grata et A. pyrenaica gradibus per A. Einseleanam et A. Kitai-
belii non est connexa. Inter Aquilegias autem indicas A. pubiflora
varietatibus foliorum insignis; folia enim nunc Aquilegiae vulgaris,
nunc Aquilegiae alpinae, nunc fere Aquilegiae viscosae.

Sed haec quidem de foliis basilaribus: folia autem caulina inferiora
A. Moorcroftianae, præsertim eius varietatis, quam Cambessède suaveo-
 lentem appellavit, mirifice polymorpha nunc Aquilegiam vulgarem, nunc
A. glandulosam, nunc A. alpinam, nunc A. Bertolonii in mentem revo-
cant; et in exemplaribus afghanicis et kashmiricis ex eodem loco allatis
nunc crenas breves et rotundatas A. Bertolonii vel pyrenaicae nunc
linearis-ablongas A. alpinae animadvertis; neque folium caulinum
infimum A. Bertolonii basilaribus semper dissimile, et stirpes Aquilegiae
alpinae floribus magnis haud raro occurrunt quae foliorum caulini
natura inferiorum ab Aquilegia Bertolonii aegre discernuntur.

Mittimus vero de florum colore dicere: notissima enim mira varie-
tas illa colorum quam vidimus in gregibus illis americanis Aquilegiae
caeruleae et formosae; notissimae etiam varietates florum Aquilegiae
clandestinae quae sepalis caeruleis petala nunc alba, nunc ochroleuca,
nunc caerulea adiungit; notissimae denique in saltibus himalaicis
stirpes illae Aquilegiae kunaorensis suaveolentis speciosis ornatae florib-
bus ex calyce albo constantibus vel stramineo et corona, cui suffusus
est color nunc ochroleucus, nunc albus, nunc violaceus.

Verum haec missa facimus; illud quæramus num magnitudo
florum discrimen sit inter species Aquilegiarum. Hac enim nota aucto-
res saepe usi sunt ad Aquilegiam vulgarem et A. nigricantem, A. Ber-
tolonii pyrenaicamque et A. alpinam, A. Kitaibelii et A. pyrenaicam et
A. Einseleanam, A. vulgarem et A. Ebneri, A. longisepalum et A. nigri-
cantem, A. Moorcroftianam et A. fragrantem internoscendas. Longi-
tudinem vero sepalorum, quae nota ad magnitudinem floris attinet, in
exemplaribus herbariorum indicorum, millimetrices mensam, hanc reperi-
mus—in:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Species</th>
<th>Min</th>
<th>Max</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A. vulgari</td>
<td>18-32,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. atrata</td>
<td>18-32,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. nigricanti</td>
<td>27-34,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. alpina</td>
<td>30-45,</td>
<td>30 (rarissime minus 30),</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Einseleana</td>
<td>14-27,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Bertolonii</td>
<td>24-30,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. glandulosa</td>
<td>16-45,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. nivali</td>
<td>14-28,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. [No. 3,

A. kunaorensi var. a Camb. ... 14–24,
A. kunaorensi suaveolenti ... 26–50,
A. oxysepala ... 17–30,
A. pubiflora ... 12–28,
A. fragranti ... 22–30,
A. pyrenaica typica ... 17–27,
A. canadensi ... 12–22,
A. caerulea ... 22–40.

Distributio igitur Aquilegiarum in micrantbas, mesantbas, niacrantbas vix bortulanis quidem usui esse potest; neque mensura sepalorum utenda videtur in discrimine A. Ebneri et A. vulgaris, A. vulgaris genuinae et A. nigricantis. Et quamquam Zimmeter in tabella analytica scribit sepalae A. Kitaibelli esse 17 mm., Aquilegiae autem Einseleanae et pyrenaicae 25–27 mm. longa, vidimus tamen exemplaria Aquilegiae Einseleanae in alpibus savoyensibus lecta quorum sepalae 14–18 mm. tantum longa crant, et specimina reperimus Aquilegiae pyrenaicae e saltibus montis pyrenaei allata sepalis vix plus 17 mm. longis. Non est igitur vis discriminis in longitudine sepalorum. Melius autem insigne ad species discernendas mensurae sepalorum inter se comparatae praebere videntur; nam sepalae exemplarum fere omnium Aquilegiae pubiflorae et Aquilegiae oxysepalae lanceolata et manifesto, interdum longissimae, acuminata sunt; vidimus autem specimina A. pubiflorae sepalis aut ovato-lanceolatis longe acuminatis apice acensis aut obtusis, aut ovato-lanceolatis leviter acuminatis apice subaeantis aut raro ovato-oblongis neque acuminatis apice obtusis, aut rarissime late ovatis apice obtusis. In hac tabella latitudo sepalorum tanquam fractura longitudinis expressa est—

A. pyrenaica genuina ... ... ... $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. Einseleana ... ... ... $\frac{2}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. vulgaris typica ... ... ... $\frac{2}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. glandulosa ... ... ... $\frac{2}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. moorcroftiana typica ... ... ... $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. kunaorensis suaveolens ... ... ... $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. oxysepala ... ... ... $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$,
A. pubiflora ... ... ... $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{3}{2}$, raro $\frac{1}{2}$.

Reperiuntur autem sepala Aquilegiae moorcroftianae typicae nunc late ovata v. ovato-oblonga apice obtusissima aut subacuta, nunc ovato-lanceolata breviter acuminata apice obtusiussula; sepala Aquilegiae kunaorensis var. suaveolentis nunc ovato-oblonga neque acuminata sed apice acutisscula aut breviter acuminata apiceque fere obtusa, nunc ovato-lanceolata acutissima conspicueque acuminata; sepala Aquilegiae alpinae nunc late ovata acuta nunc elliptico-oblonga subobtusa. Sunt
igitur, quoad sepala, formae mediae inter A. pubifloram et A. vulgaris typicam, neque e sepala A. oxysepalae laitiora separatur Aquilegiae vulgaris var. indicia figura dissimilium.

Alia nota quam auctores ad species seioingendus aptam existimant a longitudine sepalorum et petalorum comparata sumpta est, uti sepala A. Einseleanae dicuntur petalorum limbum superare 14 mm., A. pyrenaicae 9 mm., A. nigricantis 21 mm.; eminere vero videmus sepalà ultra petalorum marginem anteriorem 3–14 mm. in A. Einseleana, 4–9 mm. in A. pyrenaica, 10–21 mm. in A. nigricantis; in Aquilegia porro pubiflora 6–14 mm., in A. Moorcroftiana typica 3.5–12 mm., in A. oxysepalà 4–11 mm., in A. kunaorensi suaveolenti 15–22 mm., in A. nivalis 7–14 mm., in A. glandulosa typica 6–22 mm., in A. viridiflora interdum 0–4 mm.

Nec mensurae comparatae limbi petalorum longiorumque staminum nobis ad species seioingendus sappetunt. Neque columnam stamineam A. atratae nunquam extra petalorum campanulam 3 mm. tantum proiectam vidimus, quod etiam accidit in A. vulgari typica; in A. Einseleana autem et in A. alpina stamina petalis sunt 2–6 mm., in A. pyrenaica 2–4 mm., in A. glandulosa 2–11 mm. breviora, cum in alii stamina nunc sint petalis paullulo breviora nunc paullulo longiora. In Aquilegia vero caerulea var. typica stamina nectariorum limbo nunc 10 mm. breviora nunc 6 mm. longiora, nunc numerosissima nunc eodem fere numero atque in A. canadensis, nunc patentissima nunc subparallela, nunc fere eadem longitudine nunc inter se valde inaequalia.

Proximum est ut de forma laminae petalorum investigemus utrum satis constet ad discrimen specierum an variabilis evadat. Margo autem exterior petalorum manifesto rotundatus reperitur in A. transsilvanica, glandulosa, incauda, Einseleana, thalictrifolia, Bertolonii, pubiflora; rotundato-truncate est in A vulgari, atrata, alpina, glauca, nivalis, fragranti, Moorcroftiana, formosa, canadensis, Skinneri. Vidimus tamen exemplaria A. pyrenaicae typicae et A. Einseleanae et A. pubiflorae quorum petala apice rotundato-truncate erant neque plane rotundata; Aquilegia autem glandulosa genuina Fischeri petala habit apice obtusa; et petala Aquilegiae nivalis nunc fere rotundata, nunc truncate ac sinuata, nunc profunde emarginata sunt. Figura igitur limbi petalorum, quamquam satis utilis ad subspecies internoscendas, nos in specierum discrimine fallere videtur.

Maximi vero momenti auctores plurimi calcaris formam magnitudinemque comparatam esse putaverunt.

Primum igitur de mensura calcaris cum laminae longitudine comparata videamus. Neque tamen de formis illis monstratio Aquilegiae vulgaris calcaratis agemus, neque de varietate illa Aquilegiae formosae cui nomen truncatam dicunt disseremus cuius calcar longitudine vix
quinta decima vel vigesima pars est petalorum limbi, quae varietas vero cum forma illa calcaribus lamina quadruplo longioribus praedita et a Fischero sub nomine Aquilegiae formosae definita gradibus connexa est; cum A. formosa Fischeri sensim in stirpe illam, quae a Planchon arctica dicitur et in tabula picta* lineis descripta est, transeat. Sed formis Aquilegiae vulgari affinitibus nos contineamus. Mensuram autem calcaris ad longitudinem laminae redactam ita reperimus—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Specie</th>
<th>Calcar (cm)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A. vulgaris typica</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. pyrenaica typica</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Einsleana</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. Moorcroftiana typica</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. kumaorensis suaveolens</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. glandulosa (incl. iucunda)</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. fragrans</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A. pubiflora</td>
<td>...</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Hace nota igitur nequaquam constat.

Sequitur ut de forma calcaris quaeramus. Calcar vero utrum rectissimum sit ad modice incurvum nihil interest ad species inter-nosecundas. Nam calcar nunc rectum nunc manifesto incurvum neque tamen hamatum reperitur in A. Einsleana, Kitaibeli, thalietrifolia, Ottonis, leptocerate, Moorcroftiana, glanca, kumaorensi suaveolenti, pyrenaica. Tabula picta vero Aquilegiae viridiflorae in Iconibus Delessertii ab auctorisibus iterum iterumque reprehensa et male descripta existimata est quippe quae calcaria exhibeat apice incurva; vidimus tamen exemplaria mongolica a Potanino lecta calcaribus vertice manifesto curvatis minimeque rectis. Hace observatio nos incitat ad quaestionem investigandam num figura calcaris tanti momenti ad species distinguendas sit quanti cum auctores, perpaeus exceptis, esse credi-dent. Calcaria Aquilegiae Moorcroftianae in alabastro saepe uncinatim incurva; cum stirps floreat, nunc stricta, nunc manifesto incurva ac calcaribus Aquilegiae nigricantis vix rectiora. Meliora vero exempla variationis calcarium ex Aquilegiae pubiflora, fragranti, nivali duce possumus. Nam Aquilegiae pubiflorae calcaria reperimus saepissime uncinatim vel circinnatim incurva; in silvis tamen provinciae Simla forma occurrit sepalis quidem lanceolatis acuminatis foliisque Aquilegiae pubiflorae genuinae sed calcare nunc manifsto uncinato nunc leniter incurvo minimeque hamato; et in varietate, quae Cunningham ex Himalaya pentapotamica attulit, calcar paullum incurvum sepalis nunc lanceolatis acuminatis nunc late ovatis obtusis adiunctum est. Vidimus etiam in herbario Kurzii exempla e Bavaria missa.

* Flore des Serres, tab. 795.
Aquilegiae vulgaris genuinae calcaribus rectis nequaquam hamatis; et calcaria Aquilegiae alpinac, vix unquam recta, in Appennino septentrionali fere more Aquilegiae vulgaris incurva invencuntur, stirpes vero foliis Aquilegiae alpinac typicae instructae sunt neque cum Aquilegia Bertolonii confundendae. Sed ad species himalaicas revertamur. Sunt in terra gilgitensis et in Kashmiria stirpes caule elato insigniter folioso foliis valde divisis atque haud raro tritermati floribusque mediocribus affinitate artissima inter se inunctae; sed calcaria nunc perbrevia et circinnatim incurva Aquilegiae glandulosae, nunc lamina paullo breviora et manifesto incurva, uti haud raro sunt in Aquilegia Einseleana, nunc subrecta et lamina sublongiora Aquilegiae Moorcroftianae typicae. Neque forma illa, quae in montibus altissimis ad nivem deliquescentem nascitur et cui, autore Bakero, Aquilegiam nivalem nomen dedit Fal- coner, variatione calcaris minus insignis; stirpes sunt humiles, foliis bitematis, foliolis margine sese obtegentibus reniformibus vel late rotundato-deltoides, floribus saepius mediocribus, sepalis caeruleis vel violaceis, carpellis quinque, atque omnibus notis, calcaribus exceptis, ita inter se congruunt ut ne in varietates quidem divelli possint. Flores vero plurimi calcar habent crassiuscule conicum et vix incurvum formarum quarundam Aquilegiae alpinac; reliquorum autem calcaria nunc graciliora atque omnino Aquilegiae pyrenaicae, nunc brevia et circinnatim involuta uti in Aquilegia glandulosa; haec est forma cujus Hooker filius et Thomson in Flora imperii indici nomine Aquilegiae iucundae mentionem faciunt, neque revera ab Aquilegia iucunda Fischeri distinguenda est nisi petalorum lamina truncata vel emarginata nec rotundata staminibusque saepius limbus subaequantibus. Quibus rebus expositis satis docuisset videmur calcarium figuram ad species indicas discernendas parvi momenti esse.

Jam vero parastemones propter eorum varietatem praetermittamus. Sed de carpellis paucac dicenda esse putamus. Pistilla autem stamini-ibus longioribus 1–5 mm. breviora vel 4 mm. longiora in A. pubiflora, 2 mm. breviora vel 3 mm. longiora in A. kunaa rensi suaveolenti, 4 mm. longiora vel 1 mm. breviora in A. nivali, 1 mm. longiora breviorave in A. oxysepala, 2 mm. longiora vel 3 mm. breviora in A. Moorcroftiana, 1–5 mm. breviora vel fere 1 mm. longiora in A. alpina. Parvi igitur interest utram stylus ultra stamina emineat an a staminibus superetur.

Styli autem primum saepissime recti, sed pollen postquam ventorum insectorumque ope dispersum est, parte stigmatisa saepissime paullum dilatata, apex stylii haud raro plus minusve manifesto recurvatur. Occurrunt styli apice recti ac plus minusve recurvi nec raro fere revoluti in Aquilegia nivali, vulgari, fragranti, et stylus Aquilegiae pubiflorae et Moorcroftianae nunc rectus nunc apice circinnatim curvatus inventur.
Sed quoniam de carpellis, qualia sunt ante coniunctionem pollinis cum ovulis factam, insignia ad species distinguendas trabere non possimus, videamus num liceat notae ad discrimen utiles de carpellis maturis ducere. Et certe formae quaedam ab aliis quibusdam longitudine folliculorum discerni possunt, uti Aquilegia Skinneri, cuius carpella matura inter Aquilegiis longissima et fere 35 cm. longa distinctionem huin speciei et Aquilegiae canadensis reddunt facillimam. Sed primam demus enumerationem longitudinum folliculorum, sequentes monographiam Bakeri et pollicis mensuram in millimetra commutantes:

A. Einseleana ... ... 8-13 mm.
A. viscosa ... ... 13 mm.
A. thalictrifolia ... ... vix 13 mm.
A. pyrenaica ... ... 13 mm.
A. Bertolonii ... ... 13 mm.
A. Amaliae ... ... fere 13 mm.
A. pubiflora ... ... 12-16 mm.
A. viridiiflora ... ... 12-19 mm.
A. brevistyila ... ... 13 mm.
A. flavescens ... ... 12-19 mm.
A. Moorcroftiana ... ... 15-19 mm.
A. glauca ... ... 19 mm.
A. canadensis ... ... fere 19 mm.
A. fragrans ... ... 18-25 mm.
A. parviflora ... ... ad 25 mm.
A. leptoceras ... ... fere 25 mm.
A. vulgaris ... ... fere 25 mm.
A. sibirica ... ... fere 25 mm.
A. formosa ... ... vix 25 mm.
A. chrysantha ... ... fere 25 mm.
A. glandulosa ... ... fere 25 mm.
A. caerulea ... ... plus 24 mm.
A. alpina ... ... 25-30 mm.
A. Skinneri ... ... 35 mm.

Verum fieri potest ut, maiore stirpium fructiferarum copia per scrutata quam fere in herbarii inveniatur, magnitudo carpellorum magis variabilis reperiat quam appareat ex illa tabella. Nam folliculi exemplarium quirorum sinensium Aquilegiae oxysepalae 16-18 mm. sed in mandshuricis sunt 26 mm. longi; et carpella matura A. pubiflorae et A. Moorcroftianae, illa 13-21 mm., haec 15-22 mm. longa animadvertimus.

Atque folliculi Aquilegiae pubiflorae saepissime sunt a medio valde recurvati uti in A. olympica; sed exemplaria etiam indica suppetunt,
quorum folliculi recti et paralleli sunt, ut in A. oxysepala et A. caucasica.

Quid igitur est? Nonne videmus omnia signa, quae ii, qui rerum herbariarum europearum periti sunt, ad discrimin specierum generis Aquilegiae adhibuerint, in stirpibus himalaicis et sinensibus fluxa esse atque omnino cadere? Nonne videmus Aquilegiam fragrantem, ut in Aquilegia pubiflora artissimis affinitatam vinculis coniunctam esse? Nonne videmus formam illam raram et speciosam in iugis provinciae Garhwal ortam, quae ab Aquilegia alpina morphologicis certis non seiungenda est, nihil aliud esse nisi varietatem Aquilegiae kunaorensis? Nonne videmus Aquilegiam nivalem quae ipsa, et recte quidem, a Bakero varietat Aquilegiae glaucae, id est Moorcroftianae existimatur, non solum Aquilegiam pyrenaicam omnibus rebus imitari, sed etiam Aquilegiae incundae quam proxime appropinquare? Nonne verisimile est stirpes illas quae in valle Nila una cum Aquilegiae pubiflorae stirpibus crescent, sed propter figuram calcarium indumentumque caulis atque foliorum ad varietatem Karelini Aquilegiae vulgaris referendae sunt, nihil aliud esse nisi formas Aquilegiae pubiflorae, quae, quasi atavismo, ut ita dicam, ad parentem Aquilegiam vulgarem spectent? Si vero folia, calcaria, fructus, reliqua denique partes stirpium himalaicarum atque sinensium ita variabilia evadant, ut eandem varietatem floribus nunc Aquilegiae pyrenaicae, nunc Aquilegiae incundae, nunc Aquilegiae alpinae ornatam inveniamus, nonne notae, quibus A. Einseleana, Bertolonii, nigricans, discolor, Ebneri, atrata, aliaque internoscuntur, nimis viles ad species discernendas videantur? Cognitio igitur varietatum Aquilegiarum indicarum ac sinensium nos in eandem sententiam adducit, ad quam abhinc multos annos* Hooker filius et Thomson scrutatione specierum europaearum aliarumque perducti fuerunt: Aquilegiam vulgarem, alpinam, glandulosam, viscosam, pyrenaicam, Moorcroftianam, pubifloram, aliasque complures speciem unam efficere, insignifer quidem variabilem et propter formas plures in propinquas sensim sensimque transeuntes aegre in subspecies ac varietates distribuendum. Sed quoniam multas species ad unam redigendas esse demonstravimus, formas cunctas quas ab Aquilegia vulgari non seiungendas esse putamus enumerare oportet. Sunt autem haec—

A. alpina Lin.
A. Amaltea Heldr.
A. atrata Koch.
A. kunaorensis Camb.
A. lactiflora Kar. et Kir.
A. leptoceras Fisch. et Mey.

* Flora Indica, p. 44, 45, (1855).
A. aurea Janka.
A. Bankini Schott.
A. Bernardi Gren.
A. Bertolonii Schott.
A. cancasica Rupe.
A. dinarica Beck.
A. discolor Leve. et Levr.
A. Ehneri Zimm.
A. Einseleana Schulz.
A. fragans Benth.
A. Fusci Zimm.
A. Gebleri Besser.
A. glandulosa Fischer.
A. glanca Linnell.
A. grata Maly.
A. iucunda Fischer.
A. Kitaibelli Schott.

Hae formae ita in subspecies varietatesque disponendae videntur—

I. A. oxysepalus' Trautv.
   α. mandshurica P. B.'
   β. kanssicensis P. B.'
II. A. vulgaris' typica Lin.
   α. cancasica Ledebour.'
   β. olympica' Boiss.,
   γ. Bernardi' Gren.,
   δ. longisepala' Zimm.
   ε. atrata' Koch.
   ζ. Karelini Baker.'
   η. varia Maly.'
   θ. recteornia P. B.'
   ρ. Eburni' Zimm.
   κ. dinarica' Beck.
   λ. cymensis P. B.'
   μ. paraplesia' Schur.
   ν. nigricans' Baumgt.

III. A. alpina' Lin.
   α. typica.
   β. himalaica P. B.'

IV. A. Bertolonii' Schott.

V. A. viscosa' Gouan.
   α. Einseleana' Schulz.
   β. thalictrifolia' Schott.

A. longisepala Zimm.
A. Moorcroftiana Wall.
A. nevadensis Boiss.
A. nigricans Baumgt.
A. nivalis Falc.
A. olympica Boiss.
A. Ottonis Orph.
A. oxysepalus Trautv.
A. paraplesia Schur.
A. pubiflora Wall.
A. pyrenaica DC.
A. Reuteri Boiss.
A. Sternbergii Rchb.
A. subalpina Bor.
A. sulphurea Zimm.
A. transsilvanica Schur.
A. viscosa Gouan.

VIII. A. nivalis' Falconer.
   α. paradoxa P. B.'
IX. A. glandulosa' Fisch.
   α. iucunda' Fisch.
   β. genuina.
   γ. sulphurea' Zimm.
   δ. transsilvanica' Schur.
   ε. Gebleri' Besser.

X. A. Moorcroftiana' Wall.
   α. fragans' Benth.
   β. Winterbottomiana P. B.'
   γ. suaveolens Camb.'
   δ. glanca' Lindl.
   ε. kunaorensis' Camb.

XI. A. leptoceras' Fisch. et Mey.

XII. A. lactiflora' Kar. Kir.

XIII. A. pubiflora' Wall.
   α. Cunninghamii P. B.'
   β. Massuriensis Royle.'
1892.]

P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. 285

γ. Kitaibelii” Schott.

VI. A. grata’ Maly.

XIV. A. Ottonis’ Orph.

VII. A. pyrenaica’ D. C.

a. genuina.

β. Amaliae” Heldr.

Affinitates autem in tabula tertia exhibita sunt.

SUBSPECIES, VARIETATES, SUBVARIETATESQUE
AQUILEGIAE VULGARIS Linn.

I. Aquilegia oxysepala’ Trautv. (1847)
(Aquilegia vulgaris var. oxysepala Regel Flor. USSur. A. oxypetala
Franchet, Pl. Dav., Pl. Delav.),

foliis basilaribus biternatis, foliis incisocrenatis terminali rhombo
v. cuneato-obovato, foliis caulinis sparsis, inflorescentia (1—) 2—10—flora,
alabastris subcylindricis, sepalis erectopatulis lanceolatis acuminatis
17—30 mm. longis vinosobrunneis, petalis rotundato-truncatis lamina
albida calcaribus laminae subaequilongis uncinatim incurvis, stami
nibus petalorum apicem haud attingentibus, carpellis hirtis, folliculis
cylindricis sine stylo 16—26 mm. longis.

Area geographica—Sibiria orientalis, Mandshuria, China propria
borealis et occidentalis.

var. a. mandshurica P. B.,

troncata irregulariter cylindrica, collo reliquis foliorum plus
minusve in fibrillas solutis vestitum, atrobrunnem in
cauleni solitariun edens, 3—15 mm. crassitudine.

var. β. kansuensis P. B.,

sepalis 15—25 mm. longis 5—7.5 mm. latis, parastemonibus ob
longo-lanceolatis acutis conspicue undulatis folliculis sine
stylo 12—19 mm. longis. Kansu, Hupeh, Setchwan, Yunnan.

subvar. aa. inflorescentia 3—10 flora foliis intermediis fol. bas
4—6 cm. longis. Vidi exemplaria ex Hupeh (Henry) et Setchwan
(Pratt) allata.

subvar. ββ. inflorescentia 1—3 flora foliis intermediis 16—25 mm.
longis. Hupeh (Henry !).

Descriptio subspeciei.

Rhizoma descendens, irregulariter cylindricum, collo reliquis foliorum plus
minusve in fibrillas solutis vestitum, atrobrunnecum, caulem solitariun edens, 3—15
mm. crassitudine.

Caulis erectus simplex v. superne ramosus teres leviter sulcatus fistulosus, florifer
(20—) 40—70 cm. altitudine basi 2—6 mm. crassitudine, plus minus puberulus.

37
Folia basilaria longissime petiolata sod caule florifero multo breviora 12–30 cm. longa; petiolus basi in vaginam late lanceolatam marginem membranaceam 5–35 mm. longam convergentim plurinerviam dilatatus leviter canaliculatus 2–20 cm. longus puberulus v. subglaber 0.8–2 mm crassitudine; lamina biaterna; petioluli primarii graciles glabri v. puberuli, medio 15–70 mm. longo laterales 3⁄4–3⁄5 medi longitudine; foliola membranacea viridia infra pallidiora tenuiter nervosa, terminalis longe petiolulatum v. subsessile circumscriptione rhomboem v. cuneato-obovatum interdum subrotundatum 15–60 mm. longum latitudine 4⁄5–1⁄3 longitudinis basi late cuneatum rarius subrotundatum fore ad medium rarius ad duos partes trilobum, lobo medio obovato saepe late cuneato apice crenis grossis tribus inciso, lobis lateralisibus breviter oblongis inaequaliter inciso-crenatis, petiolulo 1 cm. longo v. subnullo; foliola lateralia breviter v. saepius brevissime petiolulata v. plane sessilia tranpezoideae asymmetricae lateque cuneata v. obscure semicordata ad medium v. infra medium inaequaliter biloba, lobis paucicrenatis v. intermedio plus minus profunde bilobulato.

Folia caulina intermedia sparsa sursum gradatim magnitudine decrescentia brevissque petiolata basilaboribus subconformia; superiora subessilia saepe profunde tripartita partitionibus lanceolatis, summa parva tripartita v. bracteiformia lanceolata integra.


Sepala erecto-patentia membranacea acuminata nervis ramosis tribus percursora basi longe cuneata v. abrupte constricta apice acute 17–30 mm. longa latitudine 3⁄4–3⁄5 longitudinis, dorso parce puberula v. glabra, vinoso-brunnea, petala 5–11 millimetris superantia. Petalorum lamina oblonga apice rotundato-truncata 12–15 mm. longa, albidu; calcar a basi conoidea sensim in apicem anguste subcylindricum attenuatum uncinatum incurvum (raro subrectum?) apice nectarifero subcapitatum, in flore aperto distantia inter punctum insertionis et partem inferiorum calcaris quam lamina 1 mm. longiore v. paullo breviori. Stamina modice numerosa apicem petalorum hand attingentia; filamenta longiora 7–10 mm. longa, lanceolato-linearia; antherae oblongae, 1–2 mm. longae, flavae v. fuscous-viridescentes. Parastemones scariosi ovato-lanceolati apicem versus acutati marginibus plani v. crispile undulati 6–9 mm. longi, pistillia circiter 2 mm. breviore. Pistilla 5, erecta, 9–11 mm. longa; ovaria subcylindrica, in stylum graciliter subulatum subaequilongum sensim attenuata, cum parte inferiori stylo dense patentissimeque birta. Folliculi (4–7) chartacei paralleli cylindrici, stylo subulato 5–6 mm. longo rostrati, venes transversis cerebris plus minus minus anastomosantibus conspicue reticulati, hirti, sino stylo 13–26 mm. longi crassitudine ½–2⁄3 longitudinis. Semina numerosa oblongo-obovoidae sectione transversa subtriangularia dorso curvata ventre carinata, circiter 25–30 mm. longa, nigra, uitida rarius subopaca, creberrime minuteque punctulata.

Aquilegia hybrida Simm, nisi revera forma hibrida ex A. canadensi et A. vulgari sit, quod dubium est quod stirpes e seminibus sibiricos in horto dorpatensi natus, A. oxysepalae' foliis, colore flororum, forma alabastri, sepalorum directione valde affinis videtur, et vix dubitandum quin varietas sit huius subspeciei calcaribus subrectis praedita.
II. Aquilegia vulgaris Lin.

subspecies typica


foliis basilaribus biternatis, rarissime ternatis, foliolis terminalibus cuneato-obovatis v. reiniiformibus rarius rhombeis, foliis caulinis sparsis magnitudine varia, inflorescentia (1-) 2-15 flora, sepalis stellatim patentibus ovatis v. ovato-lanceolatis 18-38 mm. longis, calcaribus lamina rotundato-truncata rarius obtusa paullo longioribus rarius subduplo brevioribus, staminibus petala 1-3 rarius 3-8 mm. superantibus, carpellis hirtis, folliculis ovatoidea apicem versus attenuatis sine stylis 18-24 mm. longis. Area geographica—Sibiria, Altai, Thian-Shan, Ferghana, Himalaya occidentalis, Caucasus, Armenia, Europa fere tota, Mons Atlas.

Varietates.

var. a. caucasica Ledebour" ,

(A. caucasica Ruhr.), caule 50-90 cm altitudine, ramoso folioso glanduloso-pubescenti, foliis basilaribus biternatis, foliolo medio longiusculo petiolato basi cuneato ad medium trilobo, lateralibus sessilibus v. breviter petiolulatis profundis lobis rotundato-crenatis, foliis caulinis inferioribus basilaribus subconformibus sed brevius petiolatis, superioribus trifoliolatis foliolis bi v. trifidis v. integris, summis linearibus, floribus fere magnitudine var. typicae, sepalis cyaneis ovato-oblongis in apicem acutum acuminatis, petalorum lamina albida apice truncata, calcaribus e basi late conoidae subulatis, hamatis staminibus stylosque limbo attingentibus, folliculis parallelis, e basi ovoidea attenuatis, sine stylo circiter 2 cm. longis, seminibus utidis microscopice punctulatis.—Caucasus.

var. b. olympica" Boiss.,

uti var. a, sed folliculi usque a medio divergentim recurvi et semina opaca granulata.—Armenia, Persia bor.

var. γ. Bernardi" Grenier,

caule 50-70 cm. altitudine superne ramoso 3-7 flore, foliis basilaribus magnis varietatis typicae (variae), sepalis late ovatis, petalorum lamina apice rotundato-truncata, calcaribus lamina subduplo brevioribus gracilibus hamatis, staminibus lamina multo brevioribus.—Corsica.
P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. [No. 3,

var. £. longisepala" Zimmeter,

(A. longisepala, Zimmeter No. 4), caule folioso 40-70 cm. altitudine superne glandulosos-pubescenti, foliis biternatis glabris viridibus, foliolis magis (ad 50 mm. longis) cuneatis divergentibus ad quartam tertiamve partem trilobis, floribus saturate caeruleis, sepalis lanceolatis fere 38 mm. longis, petalorum lamina apice truncato-rotundata fere 1 cm. longa calcaribus lamina duplo longioribus uncinatim incurvis, staminibus laminam fere 5 millimetris superantibus.—Hungaria, Croatia.

var. c. atrata" Koch,

(A. atrata Koch, A. nigricans Rechb. et Zimmeter nec Baumgt.),

caule superne ramoso folioso 35-80 cm. altitudine, foliis biternatis foliolis fol. bas. subsessilibus v. saepius manifesto petiolulatis glabris v. saepius infra puberulis v. subdense pubescentibus intermedio ad quartam partem v. ultra medium 3-lobo, lobo intermedio breviter oblongo v. cuneato-ovobato, floribus purpureo-violaceis rarius caeruleis, sepalis 18-32 mm. longis, petalorum lamina apice truncata raro rotundata 11-14 mm. longa, calcaribus quam lamina 2-5 mm. longioribus, staminibus in columnam subcylindricam petala (3-) 5-10 millimetris superantem associatis, stylo apice recto v. recurvo antheras saepe haud attingente, folliculis var. typicae.—Alpes, Jura, Silva bavarica, Transilvania; Thian Shan in montibus Alexandrinis ?

var. &. Karelini Baker" (A. Sternbergii ? Kar. Kiv),

caule 60-80 cm. altitudine folioso plurifloro, uti petioli petiolulique, usque a basi dense glandulosos-hirto, foliis basilaribus aut biternatis foliolisque ad medium v. magis profunde tripartitis aut plane triternatis, foliolis tenuiter membranaceis puberulis, crenaturis obtusis, foliis caulinis inferioribus basilaribus subconformibus floralibus superioribus trifoliatis v. trisectis segmentatis lanceolato-oblongis et lanceolatis, floribus puberulis, sepalis 20-24 mm. longis (in sibiricis longioribus) ovato-lanceolatis versus apicem obtusum acuminatis, calcare uncinatim incurvo laminae 11-13 mm. longae apice truncatae subaequilongo, antheris limbum vix attingentibus, parastemonibus late linearibus apice obtusiusculo apiculato minute hirtulis, pistillis 5-7 stamina haud superantibus dense glandulosos-hirto, stylo ovarii breviore (descriptio ad exemplaria indica refert). Floret Iunio, Iulio.

Area geographica—Altai australis, Ala-tau, Thian-shan, Ferghana, Yarkand (?), Himalaya occidentalis. Specimina vidi in valle Nila provinciaec Garhwälb alt. 8-9000' a Duthieo lecta.
var. \( \varphi \) varia Maly' (Aquilegia vulgaris typica et Aquilegia subalpina Boreau, Zimmeter No. 1),
caule 35–120 cm. altitudine basim versus glabro v. vix puberulo manifesto folioso, foliis caulinae inferioribus basilaribus subconformibus, foliis fol. bas. infra subglabris v. densiusculae pubescentibus, foliolo medio saepe petiolulato ad tertiam partem v. fere ad medium trilobo rarius tripartito 25–50 mm. longo lobo medio cuneato-obovato v. transverse oblongo lateralibus saepius oblique obovatis, floribus caeruleis interdum albis, sepalis 22–32 mm. longis apice acutiusculo late acuminatis, petalorum laminae inciso-crenatis, staminibus petala subaequantibus v. 1–3 millimetris superantibus, calcaribus \( \frac{3}{4} \) laminae longitudine, stylo apice recto v. leviter recurvo.

Area geographică—Yarkand (?), Sibiria, Europa, mons Atlas.

var. \( \theta \) recticornum P. B.",
caule elato folioso plurifloro, foliis caulinae fere omnibus biernatis vel ternatis, foliolo fol. bas. medio lato trífido v. tripartito partitionibus divergentibus linearis-oblongis longe cuneatis inciso-crenatis crenis obtusis, sepalis oblongis subobtusis circiter 2 cm. longis, petalorum lamina 10–13 mm. longis apice rotundato-truncatis, staminibus limbus attingentibus v. 3 mm. superantibus, calcaribus subulatis recti v. viX incurvati laminam subaequantibus. Vidi exemplaria in herbario Kurzii e Bavaria missa; calcaria in formis norvegianis etiam leviter incurvata inveni.

var. \( \varepsilon \) Ebneri' Zimtr. (Aquilegia Ebneri, Zimmeter No. 2),
caule basim versus glabrescente 25–40 cm. altitudine, foliis bas. biernatis, foliis caulinae inferioribus trifoliolatis v. trisectis, foliis sessilibus v. breviter petiolulatis infra dense pubescentibus medio 19–22 mm. longo fere ad tertiam partem trilobo lobo medio cuneato-ovato, floribus 2 v. 4 rubescenti-caeruleis, sepalis ovato-oblongis circiter 18 mm. longis, petalorum laminae rotundato-truncata circiter 9 mm. longa, calcaribus laminae circiter 6 mm. longioribus hamatis, staminibus petala paullo superantibus, stylo apice uncinato.—Styria.

var. \( \kappa \) dinarica' Beck (A. dinarica Beck in Ann. Hofmns.),
caule 1–2-floro, ad 20 cm. altitudine, usque ad basi uti petioli pilis patentibus glanduliferis obsito, foliis pubescentibus basilaribus ternatis foliis pilis conspicue petiolulatis subcordatis tripartitis rarius trisectis partitionibus inciso-crenatis, floribus pilosis, sepalis ovato-oblongis 2–3 cm. longis, albis v. caeruleoscentibus patentibus, petalorum laminae caeruleoscenti rotundato-truncata 11–20 mm. longa
calcaribus graciliter conicis hamato-incurvis laminae subaequilongis, staminibus fere laminae longitudine, stylis quam ovaria paullo brevioribus.—Bosnia.

var. \( \lambda \). \textit{eynensis} \( P. B." \),

caule fere ad apicem usque simplici 2–3 floro 25–35 cm. altitudine ut petioli basim versus parce hirto sub floribus glandulosos-pubescenti; foliiis bas. biternatis, petiolis 5–10 cm. longis, petiolulis primariis 15–30 mm. longis folioliis breviter petiolulatis \( v. \) sessilibus aut subglabris aut utrinque dense pubescentibus basi obtusis, medio subrotundo \( v. \) fere reniformi 15–18 mm. longo fere ad medium trilobo lateralis oblique reniformibus profunde bilobis, lobis crenatis aut bi \( v. \) trilobulatis, crenis integerrimis \( v. \) paucicrenulatis obtusis \( v. \) rotundato-truncatis; folio caulino ínfimo a basi remotu ternato, foliolis tripartitis partitionibus crenato-incisuis; foliis superioribus \( 2 v. 3 \), trifoliolatis, foliolis oblongo-lanceolatis pedunculari linearis, sepalis 23–26 mm. longis late ovatis acutis unguiculatis, petalorum lamina truncata \( v. \) retusa 10–13 mm. longa, calcaribus uncinatim incurvis quam lamina 1–4 millimetris longioribus, staminibus limbus attingentibus, parastemonibus lineari-lanceolatis ovaris paullo longioribus, stylis apice recurvis antheras vix attingentibus.

Vidi exemplaria pyrenaica in valle \( d' \) Eynes lecta. Flos omnino \( A. \) vulgaris typicae, \( scd \) diffsrt caule subsimplici hand conspicue folioso foliis foliolisque minoribus; ab \( A. \) Bertolonii folio caulino ínfimo basilaribus subconformi \( c \)t \( a \) bi \( iis \) remotu, lamina petalorum plane truncata \( v. \) retusa distinguenda. An \( A. \) pyrenaica var. \( \beta \). decipiens Grenier et Godron, cuius calcaria dicantur paullum curvata et lamina retusa; an \( A. \) vulgaris var. hirsutissima quam Lespeyres in Flora Pyrenaica nasci scribit ad ‘Font de Comps’?

var. \( \mu \). \textit{paraplesia}" Schur \( (A. \) paraplesia \( \text{Zimmer} \) \( \text{No. 6} \),

caule 20–30 cm. altitudine basim versus glabrescente subnudo 2–3 floro, foliis basilaribus biternatis, foliolis sessilibus glabris medio basi cuneato ad tertiam partem trilobo, floribus rubescenti-caeruleis \( ( \)atroviolaceis\( ) \), sepalis ovato-lanceolatis acutis circiter 32 mm. longis petalorum limbus rotundato-truncatum fere 18 mm. superantibus, staminibus calcaribusque lamina longioribus stylisque limbus attingentibus.—Transsilvania.

var. \( v. \). \textit{nigricans}" Baumgarten \( (A. \) nigricans \( Bmgt. = A. \) Sternbergii \( Rehh., \) \( \text{Zimmer} \) \( \text{No. 7, = A. \) Haenkeana \( Koch} \),

caula 25–40 cm. altitudine 1–5 floro basim versus glabrescente, foliiis biternatis, folioliis fl. bas. saepissime subsessilibus sessilibusve glabris v. vix puberulis, medio ad quartam tertiam partem trilobo
basi late cuneato, lobo medio breviter oblongo v. cuneato-obovato, folio caulino infimo basilaribus saepius subconformi, superioribus subsessilibus trifoliolatis trisectisve saepe profunde incisis, floribus azureis v. dilute caeruleis v. lilacio-purpureis, sepalis 27–34 mm. longis, petalorum lamina apice rotundato-truncata v. obtusa 13–15 mm. longa, calcaribus hamato-incevris quam lamina 3–10 millimetrīs longioribus, staminibus laminam 1–3 mm. superantibus, stylis apice recurvis v. rectis.—Alpes, Transsilvania.

Sunt in herbarius indicis exemplaria in Gilgit et Kunāwar lecta quae sunt valde similia A. nigrictanti; sed calcaria sunt paullo minus incurva et lamina 1–3 millimetrīs tantum superant; re vera formae A. Moorcroftianae' Wall.

**Descriptio subspeciei.**

Rhizoma descendens fusiforme irregulariter cylindricum interdum pluriceps, corticē nigra v. bruneaca, colo petalorum reliquis vestitum et 5–20 mm. crassitudine, canes 1–3 edens. Caulis erectus superne ramosus raro simplex teres v. obscure angulatus laevis v. leviter sulcatus florifer 25–120 cm. altitūdine, sparse foliosus interdum subnudus, aut totus pilis crispulis v. patentissimis plus minus glandulosus obsitus aut basim versus glabrescens, nunc sine viscositate nunc insigniter viscosus. Folia basilaria conferta longissime petiolata caulē floriferō manifesto breviora (8–) 20–35 cm. longa; petiolus basi in vaginam lanceolatam membranaceam 7–30 mm. longam et pro ratione petiolī brevem convergentēm plurinerviam dilatatūs supra canaliculatus 5–30 mm. longus, 1–3 mm. crassitudine, glaber v. puberulus v. glandulosō-hirtus; lamina bitemnata, rarius ternata atque foliolia trisectis v. tripartitis; petioli primarii tenuiter sulcati v. esuli, canaliculati, terminalis (1–) 4–9 cm. longus, 0–8–1–5 mm. crassitudine, laterales 2–5 terminalis longitūdine; foliola membranacea interdum textura firmiore viridīa infra pallidiora v. glanca tenuiter nervosa supra glabra v. puberula infra glabra v. puberula v. dense pubescentia; terminale longissimē petiolulata rarius sessile circumscriptionē breviter cuneato-obovatum v. subrhombicum v. reniforme basi obtusa v. rarius acuta late v. subangustē cuneatum v. subrotundatum, (10–) 15–50 mm. longum latitudinis 2–5 longitūdinis, ad quartam v. tertiam partem palmatum trilobum v. ad medium v. ad tres partes tripartitum raro (in ternatis) trisectum, lobo medio cuneata lateque obvatum v. rotundo v. breviter lineari-oblongo apicē grosse crenato, crenīs tribus, rarius trifīdo, laciniis crenīsve apice obtusis v. retusīs integerrimīs v. paucirenalis; lobis lateraliibus breviter oblongīs v. oblique ovatis obovatīs inaequaliter bifidis v. bilobulatis v. grosse creatīs; foliola lateralia oblique abovata v. rotundato-trapezoidea breviter petiolulata v. sessilīa inaequaliter biloba v. bipartita, lobo interno bi v. trilobulato v. fīsso, externo semel crenato-inciso creatōvē lobis crenīsve crenatalis v. integerrimīs.

Folia caulina inferiōra, si adstant, panca basilaribus subconformia sed brevīs petiolata, superiorum petioli brevissimi saepe ad vaginam brevem reduci; folia summa saepe trifoliolata v. trisecta foliōlis mediocribus v. parvis saepe ovato-oblongīs v. lanceolatus integerrimīs v. parce incisis; folia pedunculāria, si adstant, bracteiformia parva lanceolata. Lucidorescentia rarius uniō fōliā saepissime racemosa.
v. paniculato-corymbosa et 2-15 flora, ramis patentibus v. erecto-patulis; pedunculi 3-9 cm. longi puberuli v. pilis brevibus patentissimis densissimo pubescentes haud rarissimis visciduli. Flores saepius minus saepe visciduli, caerulei v. caeruleo-violacei v. purpurei, rarius albi v. atro-purpurei. Sepala ovata v. ovato-lanceolata basi saepe abrupte in unguem constricta apicem versus cuneo-acutata v. breviter acuminata, apice acuto, nervis ramosis 3-10 limba 2, rarius 18 v. fere 40 mm. longa latitudine $rac{1}{4} - rac{1}{2}$ longitudinis, petala 12-22 millimetr. excedentia raro iis vix longiora, dorso glabra v. plus minus pubescentia. Petalorum lamina dorso pilosula v. glabra oblonga apice rotundato-truncate obtusa v. retusa raro plane rotundata 9-15 mm. longa; calcar conicum sed apicem versus sevis sevis oblongo-obovidea, 9-15 mm. longa, minutissimeque dense hirta, 9-15 mm. minatis), 2-5 saepius acuminata, a. Stamina folliculi longiora raro rare longiora eo conspicue longiora. Folliculi saepissime 5, chartacei, erecti, paralelli rarius a medio divergentem recurvi, e basi ovoidea recurvo-at tenuati, stylo filiformi 7-10 mm. longo rostrati, nervis obliquis crberrimis plus minus anastomosantibus consipice retiliculati, sine stylo 18-25 mm. longi. Semina numerosa oblongo-obovoida, sectio transversa subtriangularia, dorso modice curvata, ventre carinata, nigra v. raro atro-brunnea, nitida v. rarius subopaca et granulata, 2-25 mm. longa, crebre minutissimeque punctulata.

### Tabula ad varietates Aquilegiae vulgaris typicae determinandas.

1. Caulis saepius consipicue foliosus ramosus altitudine 35-120 cm., folia caulina inferiora basilaribus subconformis saeppe fere cedem magnitudine sed breviter brevissimaeve (rarius longiuncule) petiolo, flores 3 v. saepius plures.  
   A. Flores discolorae saepalis cyanis v. lilacinis (25-35 mm. longis ovato-acuminatis), petalorum lamina alba, calcariia non capitata.  
      A. Folliculi paralleli subrecti, semina nitida subtilissimae punctulata.  
         A. caucasica Ledeb".  
      B. Folliculi usque a medio divergentem recurvi, semina opaca granulata.  
         A. olympica" Boiss.  

2. Flores concolorae, calcaria plus minus distincte capitata.  
   A. Stamiun petalorum lamina multo breviora, calcar lamina subduplo brevius.  
      A. Bernardi" Grenier.  
   B. Stamina pet. limbum fere attingentia v. eo consipicue longiora.  
      a. Sepala pet. lamina fere triple longiora ovato-lanceolata latitudine vix $rac{1}{4}$ longitudinis (circiter 35 mm. longe 12 mm. lata violaceo-caerulea, stamiun limbum 5 mm. superantia).  
         A. longisepala" Zinnr.
b. Sepala pet. lamina subduplo longiora latitudine $\frac{2}{3}$ longitudinis.
   a. Stamina petalorum limbus 3–10 mm. superantia in columna subcilindricam associata et si 3 mm. tantum longiora flores
   atro-purpurei (purpureo-violascentes), caeteroqui flores sae-
   pius atro-purpurei rarius caerulei.

   **A. atrata** Koch.

b. Stamina petalorum limbus fere attingentia v. eam 3 mm.
   superantia, flores colore vario.
   a. Caulis usque a basi, uti petioli petiolulique, dense glandu-
   loso-hirtus. Flores purpurei v. cinnacone-rubescentes.
   **A. Karelini Baker**.

b. Caulis basim versus glaber v. vix puberulus, flores cae-
   rulei.
   a. Calcar uncinatim incurvum.

   **A. varia** Malý.

b. Calcar subrectum v. leviter incurvum.
   **A. recticornu** P. B."

II. Caulis 20–35 raro 40 cm. altitudine, aspectum subnudum propter folia
caulina basilaribus saepissime manifesto minora, infimo saepe a basi remoto.
Flores 1–2 rarius 3 rarissime 4.
   A. Sepala circiter 18 mm. longa, folia infra dense pubescentia.
   **A. Ebneri** Zmtr.

B. Sepala plus 20 mm. longa.
   A. Caulis a basi, uti petioli petiolulique, pilis glanduliferis obsitus, sepala
   alba v. caeruleoscentia, folia plura ternata.
   **A. dinarica** Beck.

B. Caulis basim versus parce hirtus v. glaber, flores violacei v. caerulei v.
   rubescenti-cyanici.
   a. Caulis basim versus parce hirtus, foliola subtus subglabra v. utrinque
   dense pubescentia, sepala 23–27 mm. longa.
   **A. cynensis** P. B."

b. Caulis basim versus glaber v. puberulus, foliola glabra v. infra vix
   puberula, sepala (27–) 30–35 mm. longa.
   a. Flores cyanoe-rubescentes, sepala petalorum limbus circiter 18
   mm. superantia, stamina limbus vix attingentia.
   **A. paraplesia** Schur.

b. Flores caerulei rarius purpureo-lilacini, sepala petalorum lim-
   bumb 6–15 mm. superantia, stamina limbus 1–3 mm. super-
   antia.

   **A. nigricans** Bmtg.

III. **Aquilegia alpina** Lin. (Aquilegia vulgaris subsp. alpina II. f.
   Ped. tab. LXVI ; Reichb. Flor. Germ. tab. CXIX.),
   foliis basilaribus omnibus v. pluribus bitemnatis, foliolis margin
   sese plus minus obtengentibus terminali reniformi v. suborbiculares fere
   ad medium trifido v. profundius tripartito, laciniiis crenato-incisis,
   folio caulino infimo petiolato foliolis saepius in lacinias magis dis-
   38
tincte lineares incisis, floribus subconcoloribus caeruleis 32–45 mm. longis late ovatis, calcare crassiusculae conico subrecto v. manifesto incurvo quam lamina truncato-rotundata paullo breviore v. longiore staminibus lamina 2–6 mm. brevioribus, carpellis 5, foliiculis 25–30 mm. longis.

Area geographica—Alpes, Apennini boreales, (Pyrenaei montes?), Himalaya occidentalis.

var. a. **typica**, pistillis antheras vix v. haud attingentibus.

var. **b. himalaica** P. B., pistillis antheras 2–3 mm. superantibus.

**Forma affinis** A. Moorecroftiaea Wall. var. suaveolenti et A. nivali Falc. var. saccocentrae. Garhwal (Kj).

Formae etiam occurrunt in Himalaya occidentali et in Gilgit, quae mediae sunt inter A. alpina Lin. et A. Moorecroftiana Wall.

### Descriptio Subspecies.

**Rhizoma fusiforme** v. subcylindricium, descendens, vaginis foliorum fusorum plus minus tectum, collo 2–6 mm. crassitudine, caulenum solitarium edens.

Caulis teres erectus rectus v. vix flexuosus simplex v. rarius superne parce ramosus manifesto sulcatus v. esculus, florisfer 20–40 cm. altitudine, prope basim 1–5–4 mm. crassitudine, plus minus foliosum, inferne glabrescentis v. hirtulus, sub flore dense minutoque glanduloso-hirtus.

Folia basilaria longissime petiolata caule manifesto breviora (5–) 10–25 cm. longa; petiolum basi in vaginam membranaeem late v. anguste lanceolatam convergentem nervosam 1–2 cm. longam et pro ratione petiol parbreven dilatatus, lamina sesquiliongior v. quadruplo longior; supra sulcata subteres, supra vaginam 1–3 mm. crassitudine, puberulus; lamina biternata, v. folii infimi ternata sed folioliis fere ad basim tripartitis; petioluli primarii tenues v. subcrassis supra teuuiiter canaliculatius 0.5–1 (–2) mm. crassitudine, terminalis 16–30 (–40) mm. longus, laterales \( \frac{2\frac{1}{2}}{} \) terminalis longitudine, foliosa membranae viridia, infra pallidiora, glabra v. vix hirtula marginibus plus minus sece obtegentia, terminalle breviter petiolulatum v. sessile circumference subreniformo v. suborbiculare, aut versus basim obtusam subcuneatum aut basi subtruncatum, 12–40 mm. longum, latitudine \( \frac{1\frac{1}{2}}{} \) longitudinalis, saepius fere ad medium trifidum v. ad tres partes tripartitum, laecina media obovato-oblonga basim versus enneata latitudine \( \frac{4\frac{1}{2}}{} \) longitudinalis, apice crenato-inceisa, crenis saepe parce crenulatis, laecinis lateralibus late obliqueque obovatis v. breviter longiusculove lineari-oblongis inaequaliter crenato-incisis raro integris, laenula externa breviter oblonga apice subrotundata saepe crenula instructa, laenula interna saepe crenis tribus instructa; foliola lateralia rarius fere symmetrical atque terminali conformis, saepius asymmetrico reniformia lateve obovata profunde bipartita, partitione externa late et oblique obovato-cuneata bifida aut bipartita, interna inaequaliter biloba lobulo interno saepius crenis 2 externo crenis tribus incisis, crenis omnibus apice obtusi v. saequeatis rarius rotundatis; folium primarium interdum foliis basilaribus Aquilegiae pyrenaicae omnino conforme.

**Folium caulium iufimum longiusculum petiolatum conspiciue vaginatum, petiolo laminae saepe subacuillongo, lamina biternata v. subbiretina interdum laminae fol.

bas. conformi saepius laecinis pro ratione longitudinalis angustioribus idoque magis...
distincte linearibus; folia media 1–2, aut nulla, brevissime petiolata, petiolo ad vaginam reducito; lamina ant bibernata et lamina folii infimi subconformi aut ternata et foliolis tripartitis v. trisectis, partitionibus aut intege Corrimis lanceolatis aut incisis laciniis lanceolato-linearibus subacutis; folia summa 1–2 bracteiformis linearis acuta 1–2 cm. longa, interdum nulla.

Flores magni, subrecci v. nutantes. Sepala 32–45 mm. longa (rarissime breviora), petalorum limbus 10–22 mm. superantia, late ovata, basi in unguem brevem constricta, apice acuta v. obtusa cuneato-acutata aut breviter acuminata, latitudine fere 3 longitudinis, caerulea rarius albida v. rubescens apice saepissime virescentia. Petala campanulam efficientia, lamina late ovata apice truncato-rotundata 13–20 mm. longa, sepalis magis diluto caerulea; calcar crassiusculum conicum versus apicem subcapitatum sensim attonatum 10–25 mm. longum subrectum v. saepius incurvum rarissime fere uincatum interdum lamina paullo brevius saepius ea 1–6 mm. longius. sub apice saepe 1,5–2 mm. crassitudine. Stamina numerosa (40–50) inaequilonga, longiora lamina petalorum 2–6 mm. breviora, glabra; filamento a basi plus minus dilatata gradatim attenuata, longiora (6–) 8–12 mm. longa; antherae oblongae muticæ fere 2 mm. longae fuscovirentes. Parastomones lanceolati undulati apice acuti 7–10 mm. longi, ovaria superantes, interdum pistilla subaequantes, Pistilla 5 erecta 10–13 mm. longa, stamina superantia v. aequantia interdum is breviora; ovaria subcilindrica 6–7 mm. longa dense hirta; styli subulati infra hirti, ovario paullo v. 3 mm. breviores, apice recti v. leviter recurvi.

Folliculi 5, subparalleli, e basi ovoideae apicem versus attenuati, 25–30 mm. longi, hirti v. pubescentes, stylo 5–8 mm. longo rostrati. Semina nigra, nitida, obovidea.

IV. Aquilegia Bertoloni, Schott (Aquilegia pyrenaica Bertoloni, et Reichb., Ic. Fl. Germ. 4732; A. Bertoloni Schott; A. Reuteri Boiss.),

foliiis basilaribus saepissime biternatis, folioliis margine sese oblententibus, terminali late obtriangulari trilobo 12–20 mm. longo, lobis crenatis cresvis medii rotundatis v. retusis, folio caullino infimo (fere semper) basilaribus multo minore trifoliolato folioliis lanceolatis integris f. fissis, infolorentia 1–4-flora, floribus concoloribus, separis ovatis 24–30 mm. longis, petalis rotundatis v. subtruncatis, calcaribus conico-subulatis hamato-incurvis, laminam subaequantibus v. ea paullo longioribus, folliculis 12–15 mm. longis.

Desciptio subspeciei.

Rhizoma fusiorme collo, reliquis foliorum plus minus tectum. Caulis erectus simplex v. superne modice ramosus vix sulcatus 15–50 cm. altitudine subnudus, aut basim versus glabrescentis aut totus tenuiter patentermique glandulosopubescens.

Folia basilaria longissime petiolata; petiolius basi in vaginam late lanceolatam brevem dilatatus, 4–20 cm. longus, glaber v. villosopubescens; lamina bibernata, rarius ternata, folioliis reniformibus profunde trilobis v. trisectis; petioluli primarii saepe villosuli, intermedio 8–30 mm. longo, lateraliis fere 4 terminalis longitudine; foliola sessilia v. breviter petiolata, textura subfirma, supra viridia et glabra, infra pallidiora et glabra v. puberula, margine sese obtententia, ad marginem interdum
ciliatula; terminalis foliorum bitemnatorum late triangulare basi saxe obtusa late cuneatam 12-20 mm. longum, latitudine ½ longitudinis, ad tertiam partem v. ad medium regulariter v. irregulariter trilobum, lobo medio breviter oblongo saepissime crenis tribus intergerminibus v. vix crenulatis inciso, lobis lateralis breviter oblongis v. subobovatis crenis binis inaequalibus praeditis; foliola lateralis asymmetricae lateque obovata v. subreniformia terminali angustiora v. latiora base late cuneata v. obscure cordata, ad tertiam partem v. fere ad basim inaequaliter biloba, lobo interno tri-externo bicrenato, crenis foliorum omnium intermediis apice apiculato v. mutico rotundato-truncatis v. retoxis, lateralis obtusis.

Folia caulina saepissime basilaribus dissipilis; infinimum, si est foliis bas. simile, paulum a basi caulis remotum; folium infimum saepissime basilaribus multo minus, trifoliolatum, foliolis lanceolatis, intermedio integro v. trifoide, lateralis interdum bifidis; superiores simplicia lineari-lanceolata, peduncularia 8–12 mm. longa. Flores ilicatius v. caeruleus, solitarius v. inflorescentia 2–4 flora eorynbozo-racemosa. Pedunculi graciles, laterales interdum 15 cm. longi, visciduli.

Sepala ovata v. ovato-oblonga, apice acute v. brevissime acuminata, basi in unguem conspicuum constricta, 24–36 mm. longa, latitudine circiter ½ longitudinis, dorso puberula, petalorum limbus 6–10 mm. superantia. Petalorum lamina apice rotundata v. subtruncata, 14–20 mm. longa; calcar e basi conica subulatum hamatum (varius levis incurvum), laminae aequilongum v. ca. paullo longius. Stamina petalorum lium aequantium v. saepius eo 1–7 mm. breviora; filamenta angusta, longiora circa 1 cm. longa; antherae oblongae, 1.5–2 mm. longae, mutieae. Parastemones lanceolati, apice apiculato obtusi v. acuti, vix v. manifesto undulati, 7–8 mm. longi, ovarii subaequilongi. Pistilla 5 v. ovarii obato-oblonga, 7–8 mm. longa, hirta, in stylum subulatum leviter recurvum ovarii fere dimidio breviorem gradatim attenuata. Folliculi 5, 12–15 mm. longi, hirti.

Area geographica—Appennini, Alpes pedemontani et maritimi, (Pyrenaei montes?).

Haec subspecies congeries esse videtur formarum mediaram; nam non solum folia similia sunt foliis A. pyrenaicae, sed transitus etiam animadverteri possunt partim in stirpes appenninas A. alpinae floribus quam in formis typicis minoribus atque calcaribus multum curvatis, foliis tamen caulinis A. alpinae genuine, partim in A. Einseleanam, cuius calcaria hand raro fere hamata sunt. Affinitatisminus artis etiam cum A. nigricanti" et A. eynensi" connexa. Stirpes in Afghanistan orientali crescentes et varietatem subspeciei Meerecroftianae efficientes hand raro A. Bertoloni valde similes, sed calcaria recta vel vix curvata.


foliis basilaribus saepissime bitermatis, folioliis subdistantibus.
brevissimae petiolulatissimae v. sessilibus, terminali triangulariter cuneato-ovato latitudine \( \frac{1}{2} - \frac{3}{4} \) longitудinis, folio caulino inflato (v. altero) ternato foliolis segmentis lanceolatis v. oblongo-lanceolatis, summis lanceolato-linearibus, floribus parvulis v. mediocribus caeruleis v. violaceis, sepalis oblongis v. oblongo-lanceolatis 14-27 mm. longis, petalorum lamina rotundata 9-16 mm. longa, calcaribus rectis v. incurvis neque uncinatis, staminibus pet. lamina 2-6 mm. brevioribus, folliculis 5-6 cylindricis patulis 8-15 mm. longis.

Area geographica—Montes Europae centralis. In Himalaya non inventur; sed varietas A. Moorcroftiana a nobis Winterbottomiana dicta quoad folia valde similis A. thalictrifoliae, et varietas altera, subaphylla, caule foliisque glanduloso-hirtis instructa, A. viscosam typicam in mentem revocat.

var. a. *Einseleana*“ Schulz,

foliolis foliorum basilarium biternatorum infra glabris v. parce rarius subdense glanduloso-puberulis ad quartam vel tertiam partem rarius ad medium usque trilobis lobis saepissime rotundatis v. rotundato-subquadratis v. cuneato-oblongis, foliis cauliniis aut minimis aut conspicuis foliis basilaribus subconformibus sed segmentis magis linearibus, superioribus saepius trisectis v. simpli- cibus segmentis oblongo-lanceolatis v. linearibus, calcare laminae subaequilongo rarius \( \frac{2}{3} \) eius longitudine, folliculis subsparsae glanduloso-hirtulis.—Alpes, Gallia austr.

var. b. *thalictrifolia*“ Schott,

foliis glanduloso-hirtis et ciliatis, foliolis mediis fol. bas. ad medium v. tertiam partem trifidis longe et saepo subangustae cuneatis laciniis lineari-oblongis inciso-serratis, foliis cauliiis inferioribus nonnullis foliis basilaribus subconformibus sed laciniis magis linearibus, superioribus trifoliatis v. trisectis segmentis rite lanceolatis, calcare laminae aequilongo v. paullo brevioris, folliculis viscoso-hirtulis.—Alpes.

var. y. *Kitaibelii*“ Schott,

foliis foliorum basilarium villosos-pubescentibus, foliis cauliniis nullis vel 1-2 linearibus v. infimo trisecto, calcare laminae fere duplo brevioris, folliculis dense hirtis.—Croatia.

**Descriptio subspeciei.**

Rhizoma directione varia, subfusiforme, atrobrunneum, foliorum reliquis minusve vestitum, caules 1-2 edens. Caulis erectus simplex v. superne ramosus teres laevis v. vix sulcatus, florifer altitudine 12-50 cm. prope basim 1-2.5 mm. crassitudine subnudus supra basim aut glabrescentes aut villosos-pubescentes atque plus minus
glandulosus aut parce v. densiuscula glanduloso-hirtus; rami, ubi adsunt, graciles patuli.

Folia basilaria longissimae petiolata 3–20 cm. longa; petiolii basi in vaginam lanceolatum membranaceum 3–7 mm. longam et pro ratione petiolii brevissimam convergentem nervosam dilatati, basi breviter canaliculati subteretes, 2–14 cm. longi, 0·5–1·5 mm. crassitudine, subglabri v. pilosuli v. parce glanduloso-hirti; lamina ternata v. bicornata, foliolis bicornatorum subdistantibus; petioluli primarii tenues leviter sulcati, terminalis 2–45, saepius 5–15 mm. longas, laminae aquilongus v. ca manifesto longior, laterales terminali aut acqualongi aut subduplo breviores; foliola textura firmiora, aut parte utrque glabra aut supra glabra infra puberula v. plus minus glandulosa aut utrinque glanduloso-pubescentia infra pallidiora; foliolium terminale foliorum bicornatorum brevissimae petiolulatum v. subsessile, triangulare cuneato-obovatum, (5)–9–20 (–25) mm. longum, versus basim acutam v. obtusissimam insigniter cuneatum, latitudine $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{5}{8}$ longitudinis, apice vix ad tertiam partem v. paullo ultra medium tribolum v. triphùm, lobo medio subquadrate v. lineari-oblongo apice crenis tribus obustis v. rotundatis inciso, lateralis breviter semio-ovatis v. lineari-ablongis integerrimis v. crenis binis inaequaliter incisis; foliola lateralia subsessilia v. plane sessilia asymmetrica obovata rarius subtrapezoidea inaequaliter biloba v. rarius bicreta; lobo interno subobovato trifido v. saepissimae crenis ternis subinaequalibus inciso, lobo externo bifido v. saepissimae integerrimo bicornatov; foliola foliorum basilarium ternatorum subreniformia v. semiob- 

cularia, basi truncata v. subsessile, ad duas partes v. fere ad basim palmatim triradiata partitione media cuneato-obovata lateralis oblique obovatis, omnibus crenatis v. crenato-lobatis.

Folium caulimum inimum interdum folii basilaribus conformes v. saepius terminum foliolis segmentis lanceolatis v. obtusiusculis interdum longissimam cuneatam, aut integerrimis apice obtusis, aut incisis; folia intermedia subsessilia, petiolo ad vaginam reduto, trifoliolata, foliolis breviter petiolulata, aut integerrimis atque oblongo-oblongatis apice rotundatis obustis acutis, aut rarioris basilaribus conformibus sed minoribus, aut parce incisis; foliis_attoque saepissime integra lanceolato-linearia 3–14 mm. longa.

Flores parvuli solitarii v. 2–5–10 in racemum paniculamve subcorymbosam laxissimam dispositi, mutantes v. subrecti, caerulei v. violacei; ramis laterales inflorescentiae gracilibus inum interdum 20 cm. longo. Pedunculi apice dense viscoso-hirti. Sepala elliptico-oblonga v. oblongo-lanceolata, apice acuto breviter acuminata, basi in unguem brevem constrieta, 14–27 mm. longa, latitudine $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{5}{8}$ longitudinis, glabra v. dorso vix puberula, petala 3–14 mm. superantia. Petalorum lamina obovata, apice saepissime rotundata rariusse rotundato-subtruncata; calcar subulatum apice nectarifero capitatum, rectum v. manifesto incurvum neque tamen uncinatum quam lamina 2 mm. longius vel 1–16 mm. brevius, $\frac{1}{2}$–$\frac{5}{8}$ laminae longitudine. Stamina numerosa inaequalia, limbo petalorum 2–6 mm. breviora, glabra; filamenta a basi modice dilatata in apicem filiformem aug斯塔ata; antherae oblongo-elliptoideae circa 1·5 mm. longae muticae v. distincte apiculatae flavae. Parastemones lanceolati 6–7 mm. longi apice acuti, plus minus undulati, ovaria superantes. Pistilla 5–6 erecta, 7–10 mm. longa; ovaria cylindrica dense hirta; styli filiformes, apice recti v. ad ultimum recurvi, infra hirti, ovario subaequilongi.

Folliculi 5–6, cylindrici, patuli, apice rotundato obliquo, stylo persistenti filiformi 4–6 mm. longo rostrati, nervoso-rectulati, 12–15 mm. longi, pilosuli v. glanduloso-hirti.
VI. Aquilegia grata' Maly, (Aquilegia grata Maly in Zimmeter, Mon. Aq. No. 13).
Canle 12–25 cm. altitudine, uti petioli petioluli foliola, usque a basi glandulos-o-hirto, foliis basilaribus biter-natis, foliolis magnis rotundato-deltoides margine sese plus minus obtegentibus, foliis caulinis inf. basilaribus subconformibus, floribus 3–5 pallide cæ-ruleis, sepalis circiter 2 cm. longis ovatis, fere 1·5 cm. petala super-antibus, pet. lamina circiter 6 mm. longa, calcare recto v. paulum incurvo quam lamina subduplo longiore, staminibus limbum super-antibus, folliculis brevibus.—Croatia, Serbia.

VII. Aquilegia pyrenaica' DC. (Aquilegia pyrenaica DC. nec Koch neque Bertoloni nec Visiani),
canle 10–30 cm. altitudine simplici v. subsimplici subnudo v. vix folioso, foliis basilaribus ternatis v. saepius biter-natis foliolis approximatis v. margine sese obtegentibus glaberrimis v. infra vix puberulis, terminali late rhombeo v. subreniformi basi late cuneato v. subcorclato 3–18 mm. longo, inflorescentia uni v. pauci-flora, floribus concoloribus caeruleis rarius discoloribus, sepalis ovatis 16–26 mm. longis, petalorum lamina apice truncato-rutan-data v. plane rotundata, calcare recto v. leviter incurvo, staminibus lamina brevioribus, carpellis fere 5 hirtis, folliculis subparallelis 12–15 mm. longis.

var. a. vera, floribus concoloribus, sepalis saepius plus 2 cm. (sed etiam 16 mm.) longis.

var. b. discolor' Levier et Ler., floribus discoloribus, sepalis vix 2 cm. longis.

Vidimus exemplaria rara subsp. nivalis, e Kashmiria allata, a var. a. huius subspeciei nullo modo distinguenda.

Descriprio subspeciei.
Rhizoma horizcratale v. descendens, simplex, fusiforme v. cylindricum, atro-brunneum, crassitudine 2–5 mm., collo foliorum reliquis vestftum, caulem solitarium edens.
Caulis erectus simplex v. apice vix ramosus subteres sulcatus plus minus fistulo-sus, florifer 10–25 (30) cm. altitudine, prope basim 1–2 mm. crassitudine basi foliosus, infra inflorescentiam nudus v. folio uno alterove instructus, subglaber v. puberulus.
Folia basilaria longissime petiolata sed caule saepissime manifesto breviora raro eum aequantia 3–15 cm. longa; petiolus basi in vaginam membranaceam lanceolate-tam 6–15 mm. longam et pro ratione petioli brevem convergentim plurinerviam dilatatus, 2–12 cm longus, 0·7–1·5 mm. crassitudine, supra leviter canaliculatus, puberulus v. glaber; lamina aut ternata atque folioli trisectis v. tripartitis, aut saepius biter-nata; petioli primarii tenuiter sulcati glabri v. subglabri, terminalia 7–15 mm. longus, laterales § terminalis longitudine; foliola membranacea, valde approximata et
P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes.

sese margine obtgentia supra viridia, infra palliūdor va. glanca, glaberrima va. infra vix puberula, lobis vix distantibus va. sese attingentibus va. paulum se obtgentibus; terminale late rhombicum va. subreniforme, basi late cuneatum va. subcordatum va. rotun-dato-truncatum, 3-15 mm. longum, latitudine 4-5 longudinis saepissime latiore quam longiōre, ad tertiam partem va. ad medium trilobum va. ultra medium triparti-tum va. raro ad basim usque trisectum, lobo medio obovató apice subtruncato crenis tribus instructo, lobis lateralis brevis oblongis va. oblique obvatos saepissime inciso-lobulatis lobulis parce crenatis va. rarius integerrimis, petiolum subnullo va. 1-5 mm. longo, uti laterales, glabra va. piloso; foliula lateralia brevis petiolulata va. sessilia reniformia va. late trapezoidea va. asymmetricae truncato-obovato profunde inaequaliterque bipartita, partitione interna oblique triangulari va. subreniformi saepc bifida va. lobulis tribus crenato-incisa, partitione externa obovato-oblonga va. semiovata saepissime lobulis binis incisa, lobulis crenisis haud raro parce et sub-obscure crenulatis apice late obtusis va. rotundatis va. subretusiis.

Folia caulina inferiora uno alterove longe va. breviter petiolata, foliiis radicalibus aut conformia aut simplificiora aut plano nulla; superiora (floralia) breviter brevis-simevo petiolata, petiolo saepius ad vaginam brevem reducto, lamina aut trifoliata aut trisecta, foliolis va. segmentis trisectis divisionibus linearis-lanceolatis apice acutis va. subobtusiis, summa va. omnia sacpo integra lanceolato-linearia 7-12 mm. longa. Inflorescentia unii va. pauciflora, floribus mediocribus nutantibus va. subresectis, concoloribus caerulcis va. petalis albis discoloribus. Pedunculi glandulosos-pubescentes. Sepala late ovata va. ovato-oblonga, basi in nucum brevem contracta, apice subacuto breviter acuminata, nervis tribus ramosissimis percursa, 16-20 mm. longa latitudine 2-3 (-4) longudinis, petala 5-11 mm. supranta. Petalorum lamina obovato-oblonga va. plano oblonga apice truncato-rotaundata va. plane rotundata, 10-16 mm. longa; calcar e basi subangusta conico-subulatum, apice nectarifero vix capitatum rectum va. leviter incurvum, 15-20 mm. longum, 2-3 laminae longitudine, sub apice 0.5-0.8 mm. crassitudine. Stamina numerosa valde inaequalia, longiora petalorum lamina 2-4 mm. breviora, filamenta e basi modice dilatata in apicum subbiliformem gradatim attenuata, longiora 7-11 mm. longa; antherae elliptico-oblongae 1-2 mm. longae apico rotundato mutice. Parastemones ovato-lanceolati va. lineares acuti undulati 7-9 mm. longi, ovaria superantia. Pistilla 5 erecta 8-5-10 mm. longa, stamiuibus aestuālum va. ca paullo superantia; ovaria 4-5 mm. longa angusto ovoideo-oblonga glandulosos-hirta; styli filiformes subrecti infra hirta ovario sub-acquiloni va. subduplo longiores.

Folliculi 4-5, subparallelēi, subcylindrici, apicem versus modice attenuati, sub-obliqui, nervos-reticulati, glandulosos-pubescentes, 12-15 mm. longi.

VIII. Aquilegia nivalis' Falconer (A. nivalis Falc. in herbario Kewensi de sententia Bakeri), caule 3-30 cm. altitudine 1-v. rarius 2-floro, foliiis basilaribus plerisque biternatis, foliolis margine sese obtgentibus 1-16 mm. longis, medio deltoidico va. reniformi basi obtuso va. subcordato fere ad medium trilobum, lobis lobulatis va. crenatis, crenis ovatis et rotundato-subquadратris, foliiis cauliniis pauceis va. nullis vagina conspicua, sepalis stellatim patentiibus 12-24-40 mm. longis late ovatis va. oblongis apice obtusis va. subacutis, petalis apice truncatis sinuatis retuis cmarginatis, calcare uncinato va. recto conico va. cylindrico.
v. saccato, staminibus saepius lamina brevioribus, carpellis hirtis, folliculis circiter 5 fere 1:5 cm. longis.

var. a. paradoxa P. B.,
saepe caespitosa, canae florifero 4–16 (–24) cm. altitudine, sepalis (12–) 20–25 mm. longis, calcare aut uncinato aut recto aut incurvo et teni v. crassiuscula cylindrica. Himalaya occidentalis, Gilgit. Lecta in Gilgit (Giles sub nominibus A. glaucae var. nivalis et A. vulgaris var. pubiflora); Kashmir (herb. Falc! II. Sah! Winter-bottom!); Tibetia occidentalis (II. E. I. C. No. 58!); Kunäwar (Scz).

var. β. saccocentra P. B.,
caule florifero 20–30 cm. altitudine, sepalis 35–40 mm. longis, calcare saccato medio 3–4 mm. crassitudine. In valle fluminis Chenab alt. 11000 ped. (B. !)

**Descripshis subspeciei.**

Rhizoma fusiforme v. irregulariter cylindricum, descendens v. horizontalis, subgracile v. pcrerrassum, atro-brunneum, saepe pluriceps, collo vaginis foliorum delapsorum dense vesture, canes 1–3 edens.

Caulis erectus v. ascendens, simplex v. subsimplex saepissime uniflorus interdum biflorus, nudus v. folium unum alterumque edens, 3–30 cm. altitudine, prope basis 1–2 mm. crassitudine infra et dense glandulo-hirtus aut pubescens aut glaberimus, sub flore semper dense glandulo-hirtus.

Folia basilaria longissime v. partim longe petiolata; petiolus basi in vaginam membranaceam brunneam 1–2 cm. longam convorgentim plurircrivm dilatatum supra basis leviter canaliculatus striatus (1–) 2–8 cm. longus, 0:5–1:3 mm. crassitudine, glaber v. hirsutus; lamina bitemnata v. foliis unius alteriusve ternata; petioluli primarii striati glabri v. plus minus pilosi, terminalis 2–20 mm. longus; foliola marginibus ssso obgente vaginula 3–16 mm. longa supra viridia infra pallidiora glabra v. vix pilosa, medium reniforme v. deltoideum v. semiobtusum basis lata obtusum v. subcordatum rarius manifesto cunecatum circiter ad medium regulariter v. subirregulariter trilobum latitudine 4–11 longituninis, lobo medio obvato plus minus cucateo raro subintegerrimo (in foliis perpaucis tantum) saepissime trilobulato, lobis lateralibus oblique obvato v. lato irregulariterque obtiangularibus saepius bilobulatis, lobulis integerrimis v. plus minus crenatis; foliola laterali oblique reniformia latitudine 4–11 longituninis, basi subcutaeae v. obscure cordata, plus minus profunde (interdum ad basim usque) irregulariter biloba, lobo intemno subirregulariter trilobulato v. tricrenato, externo bilobulato, lobulis crenatis v. subintegerrimis, crenis foliiorum omnium breviter ovatis v. medii rotundato-subquadraatis plus minus obtusis v. rotundatis.

Folium caulimum infundum, aut unicum, (ubi adest,) longe v. longissime petiolatum uniuusculum v. parvum, folis basilaribus interdum omnino confluence, saepius floribus approximatum, petiolo basi in vaginam conspicientem lanceolatum dilatatum 1–2:5 cm. longo, lamina saepissime ternata, foliolis nuue tripartis sectis re et foliis folis bas. subsimilibus, nuue bi– v. trifidis lineis lanceolatis nuue lanceolatis integerrimis; folium caulimum summum (v. unicum) saepe lineari-lanceolatum 8–12 mm. longum petiolo ad vaginam conspicientem reducunt.
P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indiciis Disputationes. [No. 3, 302

Flores maiusculus magnae v. mediocris plus minus nutans.

Sepala sterilam patiunt, late ovata v. ovato-oblonga, basi in unguem brevem constricta, apiue obtusa v. acutiuscula interdum brevissime acuminata, (12—) 20—40 mm. longa, latitudine (\frac{1}{4}) \frac{1}{2}—\frac{3}{4} longitudinalinis, petala 6—12—22 mm. superantia, caerula, dorso pubera v. glabra. Petalorum lamina obovato-cuneata apice truncata plus-minusve sinuata v. retusa v. emarginata 7—12 mm. longa purpurea v. violacea; calcaria aut e basi brevi ample conica in apicem tenuem uncinitam incurvum \frac{1}{2}—\frac{3}{4} laminae longitudinalis attenuata, aut a basi conoidea tenant cylindrica incurva v. subrecta aut saepe crassiusculae conica leviterque incurva laminae subaequilongula, aut tenant conica v. fere cylindrica lamina paullo longiora, aut sacca laminae subaequilongula v. paullo breviora, apice aut consipicue capitata aut obtusissima. Stamina longitudinalis inaequalia, petalorum lamina paullo breviora raro eorum limbum 1 mm. superantia; filamenta e basi paulum dilatata sensim in apicem attenuata, longiora 6—8 mm. longa; antherae elliptico-oblongae, exteriores saepius maiores, apice muticae, fere 1 mm. longae, flavae v. fuscavo-virescentes. Parastemones lineares v. lanceolati plus minus undulati apice acuto apiculati 5—7 mm. longi, filamentis longioribus breviores, ovaria superantes, unus alterve saepe anthera parva instructus. Pistilla 5, staminibus breviora v. ca 5 mm. superantia, 9—14 mm. longa; ovaria subcylindrica 4—5 mm. longa dense glanduloso-hirta, in stylum subulatum ad altitudinem varium hirtum ovarii \frac{1}{2}—\frac{3}{4} longitudinalis apice ad ultimum plus minus uncinitam recurvum subabrupte attenuata.

Foliculi 5 (v. plures ?) suberceti, e basi ovoidea in apicem oblique truncatam paulum attenuati, consipicuo transversim reticulato-nervosi, sine stylo circiter 1—5 cm. longi, hirti, stylo diliformi (fere 5 mm. longo) rostrati.

Semen obovoida, laevia, nigra, (subopaca), circiter 1—5 mm. longa.


caulis 12—40 cm. altitudine 1—5-floro, foliis basilaribus biternatis, foliolis marginis sese obtgentibus rarius subdistantibus, medio lato triangulari v. reniformi rarius rhombeo v. obovato-cuneato trilobo latitudine saepissime \frac{1}{4}—\frac{3}{4} longitudinalinis, crenis mediis rotundato-subquadratis v. breviter oblongis, folio anlinio infimo saepissime brevissime petiolato subtrifoliolato, floribus magnis v. medioevibus, sepalis stellatim patentibus late ovatis v. ellipticis 16—45 mm. longis, petalorum lamina apice rotundata raro obtusa, calcare uncinato \frac{1}{2}—\frac{3}{4} laminae longitudinalis, staminibus lamina 2—11 mm. brevioribus, carpellis (5—) 6—12 glanduloso-hirtis, foliculis 2—3 cm. longis.

var. a. uncunda" Fischer ex parte (A. glandulosa var. discolor DC.),

caulis plus minus glanduloso-pubescenti, folioli saepissime margine sese obtgentibus terminali reniformi basi saepissime sub-
cordato v. subtruncato, pedunculis plus minus glandulosis, floribus discoloribus lamina alba v. ochroleuca calcare $\frac{2}{5}$-1 laminae longitudine. Sibiria.

var. $\beta$. vera'', (A. glandulosa Fisch., Zimmeter. No. 10),

caulis foliisque uti in a, floribus concoloribus azureis v. caeruleis, calcare $\frac{4}{5}$-3 laminae longitudine. Variat floribus magnis v. medio-cibus.

subvar. aa. lamina petalorum elliptico-oblonga apice obtusa 

(= A. glandulosa typica Fischeri).—Sibiria.

subvar. $\beta\beta$. lamina petalorum oblongo-obovata apice rotundata v. rotundato-truncata (= A. iucunda Fischer ex parte).—Sibiria, Transsilvania.

var. $\gamma$. sulphurea'' Zimmeter, (A. aurea Janka, Zimmeter No. 9.),

foliolis sese paulum obgencesibus inciso-crenatis, terminali rhombeo basim versus cuneato saepius paullo longiore quam latiore, floribus magnis concoloribus sulphureis v. aureis, pedunculis glabris, calcare fere $\frac{3}{5}$ laminae longitudine.—Macedonia.

var. $\delta$ transsylvanica'' Schur, (A. transsylvanica Schur, Zimmeter No. 5; A. Fussii Zimmeter),

foliolis sese attingentibus v. vix distantibus, terminali late rhombeo v. subreniformi, pedunculis puberulis v. glabris, floribus magnis concoloribus violaceo-caeruleis, calcare $\frac{1}{5}$-3 laminae longitudine.—Transsilvania.

var. e. Gebleri'' Besser (?)

foliolis sese attingentibus vix se obgencesibus, terminali subrhombeo versus basim obtusam late cuneato, pedunculis plus minus glandulosus-pubescentibus, floribus concoloribus caeruleis.—Sibiria (Gebler !).

Descriptio subspeciei.

Rhizoma fusiforme descendens collo foliarum reliquis obtectum.

caulis erectus simplex v. superne modice ramosus strictus v. vix flexuosus subteres leviter sulcatus, florifer 12-10 cm. altitudine, prope basim 1-4 mm. crassitudine, aut raro totus glaber aut saepius parte inferiore glabrescente sub flore pubescentis v. glanduloso-hirtus aut basim versus hirtulus apiceque glanduloso-subtomentosus, subnudus v. parce foliosus.

Folia basilaria longissime petiolata, caule manifesto breviore, 10-30 cm. longa; petiolus basi in vaginam membranaceam lanceolatam v. ovatum 1-2 cm. longam convergentim plurinerviam brunnceam dilatatus, subteres, supra canalicularus, 7-20 cm. longus, 1-3 mm. crassitudine, glaber v. puberulus v. glanduloso-hirtulus; lamina biternata; petioluli primarii supra canaliculati, puberuli v. subglabri, terminalis 1-4 cm. longus, laterales $\frac{3}{5}$-5 terminalis longitudine; foliola membranacea teniiter palminervia margine sese obtecta v. rarius subdistantia, supra viridia infra
pallidiora, aut utrinque glabra aut supra glabra et infra ad nervos praeципit et prope basam pilosula; terminalo sessile v. breviter petiolulatum, rarius subhombicum v. obovato-cuneatum saepissime late obtriangulare v. reniforme, aut basi obtusa late cuneatum aut obscure cordatum, vix ad tertiam partem v. ad medium usque regulariter v. irregulariter trilobum, 1-3 (-4) cm. longum latitudinem 1-2/3 rare 1-3/4 longitudinis, lobo medio obovato-cuneato v. breviter lineari-oblongo latitudine 1-3/4 longitudinis apice crenis tribus regulariter v. saepius irregulariter inciso, lobis lateralisbus semiiovatis v. saepius transverse oblongis obovatisve bilobulatis lobulis inciso-crenatis; folioli laterali sessilia v. subsessilia asymmetrice reniformia ad medium v. fere ad basim bi- v. triloba, basi latissime cuneata v. subsemicordata, lobis lobulatis et inciso-crenatis, crenis foliorum omnium mediis rotundato-subquadris v. transverse longitudinaliterve lineari-oblongis lateralisbus brevriter oblongo-ovatis, apice obtusis v. rotundatis saeppe leviter rotasis; petioluli secundarii, ubi adsunt, hanc raro magis pilosi quam primarii, terminalis subnullus v. 8 mm. longus, laterales saepe nulli semper terminali breviores.

Folium cauliniun insimum interdum longe petiolatum basilariibis subconforme, saepius folia caulina inferioria, ubi adsunt, brevissime petiioleta petiolo ad vaginam reducto, lamina subtrialfoliata, foliolis ant trisectis aut integris segmentis foliolisve lineari-lanceolatis; folia summa bracteiformia sessilia trisecta v. saeppe lanceolato-linearia raro ovato-lanceolata 5-9 mm. longa, in pedunculis lateralisbus praesertim haud raro duo plus minus approximata v. fere opposita.

Flores solitarii v. 2-3 (-5) in racemum subcorymboso dispositis, mutantes v. erecti, mediores v. magni. Sepala stellatissi patentia, nervis tribus valde ramosis per cursum late ovata v. elliptica, basi in nucem perbrovem constrita, apice acuta v. subobtusa saeppe brevissime acuminata, 16-20-15 mm. longa latitudinem 1-2/3 rare 1-3/4 longitudo, azurea v. dilute caerulea raro aerea v. sulphurea v. albida, dorso glabra v. puberula, apiculam plurumque albicante v. viridi, petala 6-22 mm. superantia. Petala aut concoloria caerulea purpurea aerea sulphurea aut discoloria calcare azureo v. dilute caerulea ac lamina alba v. ochroleuca, dorso glabra v. puberula; lamina aut obovato-oblonga apice rotundata raro rotundato-truncata aut elliptico-oblonga in apicem obtusum attenuata, 10-27 mm. longa; calcar late conoidicum apice capitato uncinatim incurvum, laminae rarius subaequilongum saepius 1-3/4 rarius 1-3/4 laminae longitundine. Stamina numerosa longitundine inaequalit lamina 2-6 raro 11 millimetrise breviora glabra; filamenta longiora 8-11 mm. longa, a basi vix dilatata gradatim attenuata; antherae oblongae 2-5-35 mm. longae matute flavae. Parastemones lineari-lanceolati v. lineares, apice acute apiculati, undulati 7-9 mm. longi, filamenta longiora aequantes v. eius manifesto breviores, ovaria distincte superantes interdum apicem styli attingentes, apice haud raro authoris parvis globosis instructi. Pistilla 6-12, erecta, supra stamina vix v. 1-3 mm. prominentia raro isia breviora, 8-11 mm. longa; ovaria subeclindsica, dense glanduloso-hirta; stylus filiformis apice subrectus v. circinnatim recurvus, ovario saepissime palto brevior.

Pollinicus 6-12 patuli, a basi ovoidea sensim attenuati, apice oblique in stylium persistentem attenuati, sinu stylo 2-3 cm. longi, hirti saepe glandulosi.

Semina numerosa, cuneato-obovidea, ventre carinata, saeppe 3 v. 5-costata, nigra, nitida.

X. Aquilegia Moorcroftiana' Wall. (Aquilegia Moorcroftiana Wall. Cat. 4713, Royle Ill. 55; Aquilegia glanca Linell. (1840); A. kunaoensis Camb. (1844); A. fragrans Bith., Baker ex parte; Aquilegia
caule 10-80 cm. altitudine conspicue folioso raro subnudo ramoso rarius simplici, foliis basilaribus biternatis v. triternatis, foliolis parvalvis v. magnis sese oblagentibus v. subdistantibus, terminali obovato subrotundo reniformi trilobo v. triseqto, foliis caulinis inferioribus ternatis v. biternatis, floribus 3-9 raro solitariis medioocribus v. magnis concoloribus v. discreoloribus colore vario, sepalis ovatis v. oblongis 14-45 mm. longis, petalorum lamina saepissime truncata, calcarae saepissime subulato recto v. modice incurvo rarius uncinato longituine comparata vario, staminibus limbum attingentibus v. superantibus, carpellis 5-9 glandulosho-hirtis, folliculis 18-25 mm. longis. Floret ab Iunio ad Septembrem.

Area geographica—Paropamisus, Himalaya alpina et subalpina occidentalis, Afghanistan orientalis, Belutchia.

var. a. *fragrans*’ Bth. (Baker ex parte),
rhizomate crasso, caule 60-90 cm. altitudine, valde folioso, foliis basilaribus biternatis v. saepius plus minus triternatis, petiolulis gracillimis, folioliis tensibus infra plus minus glancis, terminali fol. bas. subreniformi profunde tripartito partitionibus 2-3-fidis lacinios lineari-oblongis plus minus inciso-crenatos crenis obtusis v. rotundatis, floribus 2-5 albidis v. pallide purpureis, sepalis ovatis v. ovato-lanceolatis apice obtusiusculis 19-25 mm. longis, calcaribus lamina subduplo brevioribus v. eam subaequantibus apicem versus graecillimis, aut uncinatim incurvis aut rarius subrectis, folliculis 5-7, 16-18 mm. longis.

Lecta in Kashmir (H. Falc.)! Gilgit ad Kola Pani 10-11000’ (G. l.).

var. β. *Winterbottomiana* P. B.,
caule 25-40 cm. altitudine, foliis basilaribus caulinisque inferioribus aut triternatis aut biternatis atque foliolis trisectis, lacinios foliorum intermediorum oblongo-lanceolatis, petiolulis plus minus glandulosoh-pubescentibus, segmentis foliorum flor. inferiorum lineari-lanceolatis latitudine 1/6-1/4 longitudinis, sepalis fere 2-5 cm. longis, petalorum lamina 10-12 mm. longa apice truncate, calcarae subhamato circiter 15 mm. longo, carpellis 5-6.

In iugo inter Kashmiria et Darawar (Winterbottom !).

var. γ. *suaveolens* (= A. kunoorensis var. β suaveolens Camb.; = A. fragrans (Bth.) Baker ex parte,
caule 30-70 cm. altitudine folioso, foliis caulinis saepissime con-
spicuis, basilaribus bitemnatis rarius subtriternatis, foliolis membranaceis infra saepissime plus minus glaucis terminali fol. bas. reniformi v. semiorniculati v. subtortando fere ad basim usque tripartito v. ad tertiam partem trilobo segmentis 2 v. 3 lobis v. crenatis lobis creniseque obtusis breviter lineari-oblongis, foliis caulinis superioribus valde varis, floribus saepissime 5–12, sepalis albidi v. stramineis, petalis saepi violaceis v. purpureis sed etiam albidis 25–50 mm. longis acutis v. acuminatis, calcaribus laminae 1–10 mm. superantibus rectis v. leviter incurvis, carpellis 6–9, folliculis sine stylo 20–25 mm. longis. Vidi allatam e Gilgit (T. Biddulph !), Kashmiria (Sedgewick ! W. S. A. ! Levinge !), Dran- kar 17–19000' (Sect. !), Lahul (II. Calc. ! J ! II !), Pangi (Sect. !), valle fl. Chenab superiore (B. P. !).

var. δ, glauca" Lindl.,

foliis basilaribus bitemnatis glaucis, laciniis fol. intermediis obovato-cuneatis v. breviter oblongis, segmentis fol. flor. inf. obovato-cuneatis v. late lanceolatis, sepalis 25–30 mm. longis stramineis v. albo-purpureis, petalorum stramineo-rum calcaribus rectis conicis apice capitatis lamina truncata 2–4 mm. brevioribus, carpellis 6 v. pluribus (?), folliculis circiter 2 cm. longis.

Kashmiria (Forma rara et vix a varietate δ distinguenda).

var. ε, kumaorensis" Camb. (A. kumaorensis Camb. var. a = A. Moorcroftiana Wall. Cat. No. 4713 a Roylo in Ill. male descripta),

foliis plus minus glaucis, basilaribus aut triternatis, aut bitemnatis et foliolis fere ad basim usque tripartitis, petiolis petiolulisque glabris v. parce hirtulis, foliis flor. inf. trifoliolatis v. trisetis foliolis sub- rhombatis v. late lanceolatis, sepalis 14–23 (saepissime 17–21) mm. longis stramineis v. saepius violaceis, petalorum violaceorum v. plus minus ochroleucorum lamina 9–17 mm. longa, calcare recto v. leviter incurvo 11–21 saepissime 14–18 mm. longo lamina saepissime 3–10 mm. longiore rarissimo vix breviore, carpellis 5 rarius 6, folliculis 15–20 mm. longis. Gilgit (Giles sub nomine A. fragrantis ! et A. Moorcroftiana Wall ?! et A. viridiflorae !); Baltistan, prope Kapala (Hunter-Weston !), Ladakh (Moorcroft !), in Kurang prope Rumbo (Sect. !); Kunawar (sec. Jacqem.); Afghanistan, in valle Kurrum (A. vulgaris, var. Moorcroftiana Wall.' Aitch.!), ad Kairwas 12000 ped. (" Aquilegia vulgaris, var. fragrans Benth., Aitch., in rupestribus montium Safed Koh 10–12000 ped. ("A. pubiflora Wall., var. humilior,' Aitch. et Hemsl., A. pubiflora Boiss. Fl. Or. Suppl. nec Wall.).

var. ζ, Wallichiana" (A. Wallichiana in herb. Calc.), uti var. ε, sed foliolis viridibus nec glaucis. Kumaon (Vicary !).
var. a. afghanica P. B.,

canule 10–30 cm. altitudine 1–4 (–6)-flore usque a basi villosopubescenti plus minus glanduloso, petiolo petiolalisque plus minus villosis, foliis basilaribus bitemnatis, foliolulis textura firmiore saepissime manifesto petiolulatis glabris v. puberulis nec glaucis intermedio plus minus profunde trilobo lobis parce crenatis crenis rotundatis rarius breviter oblongis, foliis caulinis variis interdum subconspicuis, sepalis 18–28 mm. longis, lamina petalorum truncata, calcaria lamina longiore subulato recto v. subincurvo, staminibus petala 1–4 mm. superantibus, carpellis 5. Floret ab Junio ad Aug.

Afghania orientalis; in valle Kurrum—in monte Sikarám 10–14000 ped. (Aquilegia nov. sp. Aitch.). Calcaribus exceptis, valde similis Aquilegiae Bertolonii.

var. b. subaphylla P. B.,

canule 25–35 cm. altitudine simplici v. superne parce ramoso a basi usque, uti petioli petioluli pedunculi, glandulosos-hirta, foliorum basilarium bitemnatorum lamina 2.5–5 cm. longa, foliolis parvulis breviter petiolulatis textura subcariosa glabris v. puberulis terminali reniformi triobo 12–18 mm. lato, lobis parce crenatis, foliis caulinis inferioribus 1 v. 2 ternatis v. subbitemnatis, sepalis circiter 2 cm. longis, petalorum lamina rotundato-truncata, calcar subulato recto lamina longiore, staminibus limbum pet. 2–5 mm. superantibus.

In valle Spiti, versus ingum Ringun 13–14000 ped. (Sez. I), prope Thissigaong 15–16000 ped. (Sez. I).

Descriptio subspeciei.

Rhizoma descendens v. horizontale crasse fusiforme v. cylindricum, interdum pluricepae, nigricans, collo vaginis foliorum fusorum vestitum, caules 1–3 edens.

Caulis erectus v. ascendens rarissime simplex saepissime superne plus minus ramosus, teres, sulcatus, altitudine 10–80 cm., basi 1.5–4 mm. crassitudine, conspicue foliosus raro subnudus, puberulus v. glabrescens aut a basi villosopubescentis v. glandulosos-hirtus.

Folia basilaria longissime petiolata canule florifero breviora 5–12–35 cm. longa; petiolus basi in vaginam lanceolatam membranaceam 15–30 mm. longam convergentin nervosam dilatatam, canaliculatus 3–20 cm. longus crassitudine 1–2 mm., hirta v. puberulus; lamina bitemnata raro ternata, interdum trternata; petioli primarii tenues puberuli v. pubescentes v. glandulosos-hirti, terminalis 2–8 cm. longus 98–1.5 mm. crassitudine, laterales ⅔–⅜ terminalis longitudine; foliola margine approximata v. seco obtgentia, membranacea raro subcariosa, supra glauca v. viridia infra pallidiora saepius glauca, glabra v. puberula v. densiuscula pubescentia, tenuiter nervosa; terminale circumscirpione late obovatum v. obovato-cuneatum v. suborbiculare v. semiorbiculare v. reniforme, longe v. breviter petiolulatam, basi late cuncata obtusum v. truncatum v. subcordatum, 9–50 mm longum latitudine ⅓–⅔ longitudinis, fere ad medium trilobum v. ad basin usque trisectum v. rarius tri-
foliolatum segmentis vix v. haud margine imbricantis, segmento lobove medio cuneato-obovato apice crenis grossis v. lobulis tribus inciso, segmentis lateralis aut late oblongis aut oblique cuneato-obovatia inaequaliter bilobulatis lobulis plus minus grosse crenatis v. integerrimis; foliola lateralia aut trapezoidea aut terminali sub-conformia, crenis brevissime lineari-oblongis v. oblongo-ovatis apice obtusis v. rotundatis; petioluli ultimi glabi v. villosi-pubescentes, terminalis 2–35 mm. longus, laterales mutò breviores v. nulli.

Folia caulina intermedia, uno altero saepe longe petiolato excepto, breviter brevissimeve petiolata, inferiora saepe biforata superiore haud raro ternata, foliolis lateralis fol. bitern. sessilibus v. vix petiolulatis folia summa subsecillia reliquis multo minora trifoliolata v. trisecta ad ultimum saepe supera bracteiformia anguste lanceolata, segmentis integerrimis v. incisis saepissime lanceolatis, interdum ovatis acutis v. acuminatis, 1–3 cm. longis.

Inflorescentia rarissima subuniflora, saepissime 3–0 flora corymboso-paniculata, ramis valde elongatis. Pedunculi graciles teretes dense pubescentes saepe viscosi. Flores mediores v. magni subumbantur, concoloris v. discoloris. Sepala ovata v. ovato-oblonga, nervis tribus ramosissimis percursa, apice acuta v. obtusa, cuneato-attenuata v. acuminata, basi saepe abrupte constricta, 14–45 mm. longa, latitudine circiter ½ longitudinis dorso puberna violacea v. purpurea v. straminea v. albida, petala 4–15 mm. superanuntia. Petala glabra v. calcaria puberna, v. purpurea v. violacea v. straminea v. ochroleuca v. albida; lamina obovata, apice truncata rarius truncato-rotundata, 11–15 mm. longa; calcareae basi conoidae sensim in partem apicalem tenuiter cylindricum v. subulatum attenuatum, rare uncinitam incurvum saepius rectum aut a basi aut apicom versus incurvum, laminae subaequale v. ea sesquilongum raro duplo longius v. duplo brevius, apice manifesto v. vix capitatum.

Stamina longitudine inaequalia, numerosa, longiora petalorum limbus subaequantia v. paullo superantia, glabra, filamento angusta et basi paulum dilatata sensim attenuata; andaeae oblongae v. ellipticae muticae circiter 2 mm. longae. Parasemones ovato-lanceolati vix v. distincte undulati acuti ovaria superantes.

Pistilla 5–9, stamina vix v. manifesto superantia, 9–14 mm. longa; ovaria cylin-drica dense hirta plus minus glanduloso-pilosis, in styllum subulatum parte inferiori hirtum apiee rectum v. recurvum acqualongum v. sesquilongum attenuata.

Pollini 5–9 patuli subcoriacei subcylindrici, e basi ovoida sensim attenuati; apice oblique rotundato-truncati, nervis obliquis crebris prominentibus plus minus anastomosantibus reticulati, sicci stylo 18–24 mm. longi, plus minus hirti, stilis filiformibus 6–10 mm. longis apice saepe circinumat recurvus rostrati.

Semina numerosa cuneato-oboidea ventre carinata, interdum subcostata, nigra, nitida v. subopaca, vix punctulata, 2–25 mm. longa.

**Tabella ad varietates Aquilegiae Moorcroftianae' determinandas.**

I. Caulis plus minusve conspicue foliosus et saepissime (30–) 40–00 cm. altitude, basim versus glabrescens v. parce hirtulus.

A. Calcar petalorum lamina brevius v. eum vixaequans.

A. Sepala 19–23 mm. longa; calcareae uneinata v. plus minus manifesto incurva; folia basilaria saepe triternata,

A. fragrans".
B. Sepala 25–30 mm. longa; calcaria recta v. vix incurva; folia basilaria biternata. (Flores albbid v. straminei.)

A. glauca".

B. Calcar lamina paullo v. multo longius.

A. Laciniae foliorum cauliflorum mediorum oblongo-lanceolatae; segmenta foliorum floralium inferiorum lanceolata, latitudine \( \frac{1}{2} \) longitudinis; calcar gracillimum lamina vix longius subhamatum; (sepala fere 2.5 cm. longa; stirps aspectum A. thalictrifoliae praebens).

A. Winterbottomiana".


A. suaveolens".


a. Foliola infra plus minus glauca.

b. Foliola utrinque viridia, infra pallidiora.

A. kunaorensis".

II. Caulis (saepissime) subnudus v. foliis uno altero vix conspicio instructus, 10–40 cm. altitudine, a basi usque villosa-pubescent aut, uti petioli petiolulique, glandulos-o-hirtus.

A. Caulis usque a basi, uti petioli petiolulique, villosa-pubescent, 10–30 cm. altitudine.

A. afghanica".

B. Caulis usque a basi, uti petioli petiolulique, glandulos-o-hirtus, 30–40 cm. altitudine.

A. subaphylla".


caule humili (circiter 20 cm. alt.), foliis aut biternatis, aut ternatis atque folioliis tripartitis, glabris, terminali obovato cuneato apice ad tertiam quartamve partem trilobo latitudine circiter \( \frac{1}{4} \) longitudinis, floribus compluribus, discoloribus, sepalis stellatim patentibus ovato-oblongis 18–22 mm. longis, petalorum laminae apice rotundato-truncata v. recta, calcare conico recto v. subincurvo, staminibus pet. limbus superantibus, carpellis 5.

Descriptio subspeciei.

Caulis humilis (circiter 20 cm.) teres pluriflorus aut basim versus glaber aut, uti petioli petiolulique, totus pubescens. Folia longinscule petiolata, partim biternata, partim ternata atque folioliis profunde tripartitis; petioli foliorum maiorum 4–8 cm. longi basi vaginantes; petioli primarii teretes terminalis 1–2 cm. longus laterales \( \frac{2}{3} \) terminalis longitudine; foliola membranacea, viridia infra pallidiora, glabra, foliorum biternato un sessilia; terminale obovatum basi cuneatum apice ad 40
quartam v. tertiam partem trilobum 15–20 mm. longum latitudine circiter ⅓ longitudinis; lateralia oblique obtriangularia plus minus profunde biloba; lobis foliolorum omnium parce inciso-crenatis, crenis obtusis. Folia caulina inferiora 1–3 brevis petiolata, subbitemnata; intermedia sessilia trifoliolata v. trisecta plus minus fissu; petiolaria lanceolata bracteiformia.

Flores mediocres. Sepala stellatim patentia, ovato-oblonga, basi breviter constricta, apice obscure producto subobtusa, 18–22 mm. longa, latitudine circiter ⅔ longitudinis, laxe lilacino-caerulea, apicem versus albescentia, vero apice viridescentia. Petalorum lamina obvato-cuneata, apice rotundato-truncata v. retusa, 10–12 mm. longa, albida apice ochroleuca; calcar graciliter conicum, rectum v. modice incurvum, apice subcapitatum, fere ⅔ longae longitudine, laxe caerulea. Stamina petala 2–5 mm. superanthis; antherae elliptico-oblongae mutice flavae. Pistilla 5, stamina paulo superanthis; ovaria pubescentia (an unquam glabra?); styli subrecti.

Folliculi recti v. apice divergentes. sine stylo 20–22 mm., longi, (glabrescentes?).

Dauria, Siberia transbaicalensis.

Valde aßinis A. Moorcroftianae var. kunacrensi.


caulé subprocroco folioso parce ramoso, foliis biternatis, foliolis sessilibus v. breviter petiolulatis maiusculis viridibus ad medium fere tripartitis segmentis inciso-crenatis crenis rotundatis v. oblongis, inflorescentia fere triloba, sepalis oblongo-lanceolatis 15–20 mm. longis lactcis petalorum limbo fere duplo longioribus, calcaribus gracilibus rectis v. leviter incurvis laminae acquilongis v. ea manifesto longioribus apice nectariforo vix capitatis, staminibus petalorum laminam rotundatam subaequantibus, carpellis 5 villosis.

Area geographicæ—Montes Tarbagatai Asiæ rossicæ.

XIII. Aquilegia pubiflora Wall. (Aquilegia pubiflora Wall.

Cat. 4714; Royle III. pag. 55 ),

caulé (15–) 40–70 cm. altitudine saepissime superne ramoso et folioso, foliis basilaribus saepius biternatis, foliolis mediis sub-rhombeis v. subeniformibus saepius ad medium trisidis latitudine ⅓–⅔ longitudinalis, foliiis caulinis saepissime conspiciuis, inflorescentia (1–) 2–5 (–10)-flora, floribus mediocribus, sepalis ovato-lanceolatis (12–) 20–25 mm. longis latitudine saepius ⅓ longitudinalis, petalorum laminae apice rotundata raro rotundato-truncata, calcare uccinato rarius modice incurvo saepissime quam lamina breviore, staminibus laminam subaequantibus, carpellis 5–6 glanduloso-hirtis, folliculis fere 2 cm. longis.

Floret a Maio ad Iulium.

Area geographicæ—Himalaya occidentalis temperata (frequens) et subalpina (rara), Afganistana orientalis.
1892.] P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. 311

var. a. Cunninghani P. B.,

caulé 25—40 cm. altitudine plus minus folioso pannifloro, sepalis acutis petala paullo superantibus, calcaribus incurvis neque uncinatis. Himalaya pentapotamica (Cunningham!).

var. b. Massuriensis Royle,

caulé 40—80, raro 12—30 cm. altitudine plus minus ramoso (2—) 3—8 florō conspice folioso, sepalis longe acuminatis petala multo superantibus, calcaribus brevibus.

subvar. aa caule 40—80 cm. alt. calcare subeircinnatim incurvo. Afghanis, in valle Kurrum (Aitch !); monte Shendtoi (Aitch !); Kashmiria (H. Sah. !, Sedgewick !); Dalhousie (herb. Dr. !); Sirmor, in monte Chúr 9—10,000' (herb. Dr. !); Simla (T. T. !), in silva Mashobra (G. !); Jaunsar Bahar, in montibus Droban (B !), ad Pakri (B !); Baira (B !), montes Trusa (B !); Tihti-Garhwal: supra Bhowani 13—14,000' (D !), in valle Gangis 6—7000' (D !), ad Nag Tibba 8—9000' (Gollau !), Massuri (Royle ! K !); Kumaon; prope Naini Tal (A ! Dd !), in valle Nila 8—9000' (D !).

subvar. ββ. caule 12—30 cm. altitudine, calcare hamato rarius levius incurvo.—In montibus prov. Simla (herb. Dr. !).

var. g. subnuda P. B.,

caulé gracili 15—35 (—40) cm. altitudine simplici v. apice 2—3 florō vix folioso, sepalis longe acuminatis petala manifesto superantibus, calcaribus brevibus subeircinnatim incurvis. N. W. Him, (Wall. Cat. 4714 !); ad Serahan (Scz !), Dalhousie 7000' (Clarke !) Simla (Scz !), Garhwal (herb. Falc. ! K !).

**Descripção subspeciei.**

Rhizoma horizontale v. verticale, subcylindricum v. subfusiforme, cortice uigra, collo foliorum reliquis vestitum et 3—15 mm. crassitudine, caules 1—3 edeus.

Caulis erectus, superne ramosus raro simplex, teres, leviter sulcatus, fistulosus, florifer saepissime 40—70 cm. rarius 15 cm. altitudine, basi 15—3 mm. crassitudinē, foliosus raro subnudus, subglaber v. plus minus birtellus.

Folia basilaria longissime petiolata caule florifero saltm subduplo breviora 5—30 cm. longa; petiolum basi in vaginam lanceolatam membranaceam 10—30 mm. longam convergentim nervosam dilatatum, subteres teniiter sulcatus, basi supra leviter cauliculatus, 25—20 cm. longus, 1—2 mm crassitudine; lamina bieternata rarius triternata, raro folio uno alterove teruato atque foliolis trisectis; petioli primarī gracies subglabri v. prope insertionem petiolorum secundariorum præsertim villosopubescentes, terminalis 12—50 mm. longus 0'4—0'8 crassitudine, laterales 3/4—1/2 terminalis longitudine; foliola teniiter membranacea, viridia infra pallidiore, terminale longiuscule v. breviter petiolulatum v. subessile circumscriptione subrhombicum subisodiametricum 1—4.5 cm. longum latumque et basi late cunctatum, vel semiorni—
culare v. subreniforme basique subtruncatum, saepissime fere ad medium palmatum trilobum rurin ad duas partes v. fere ad basim usque tripartitum, lobo medio cuneato-obovato v. breviter oblongo, latitudine \(\frac{2}{3}\) longitudinalis, symmetrice v. asymmetrice locato-crenaturus rurin lateralis duabus saepius integerrimus terminali brevioribus, lobis lateralis breviter lineari-oblongis parce crenatis v. irregulariter inciso-crenatis rurin paucicrenulatus v. integerrimus; petiolum secundarius medius cm. longus v. subnullus, laterales terminali manifesto breviores v. sessiles; foliola lateralia trapezoidea asymmetricae lateque cuneata, ad medium v. fere ad basim inaequaliter bipartita v. tripartita lobatave partitione externa inaequaliter crenata bilobata media triloba v. tricrena, lobis crenisve integerrimis v. paucicrenulatus, terminalis apicis obtusis v. rotundatis, ovatis v. breviter oblongis.

Folia caulina intermedia sparsa sursum gradatim minus rurin breviores petiolata, basilariibus subconformia sed foliola basi haud raro subessilia et lobi saepes manifestus lineari-oblongi; folia floralia inferiora brevissime petiolata, petiolo ad vaginam linearem 3–7 (–16) mm. longam retuse, ternata v. subbitterna foliolis longo petiolulatibus tricrinitis v. tripatitinis, segmentis incisis latius sublinearis crenato-serratris rurin lanceolatis; folia floralia superiusa subessilia tricrinita, segmentis lateralis integris lanceolatis, rurin trifidis, integerrimis v. parco serratis, terminali integro v. trilido, summa saepae bracteiformia lanceolata.

Inflorescentia raro uniflora saepissime 2–5 (–8):flora, laxissima. Pedunculi graciles 2–10 cm. longi loviter sulcata v. teretes, apicem versus pilis patentissimis dense pubescentes interdum viscosi. Flores medioeis erecti v. mutantes purpurea v. lirida, concolorues. Sepala floralia ovato-lanceolata longa acuminata rurin cuneato-acutata, basi saepo constricta, apice semper obtusisculo herbacea, 20–28 rurin 12–16 mm. longa, latitudine saepissime circiter \(\frac{4}{3}\) rurin \(\frac{1}{2}\) longitudinalinis, nervis 3 ramosis apicem versus convergensibus percursa, petala 6–14 mm. exce dentia rurin apice paullulo tantum superantia, dorso plus minus pubescentia. Petala dorso puberula; lamina oblongo-obovata apicem versus rotondata rurin oblonga truncata 11–18 mm. longa; calcar e basi ample conoidea subabrupto v. sensim in partem apicalem subcylindricam v. lenitor conice attenuatum, apice cincimatis v. uncinatum incurvum \(\frac{3}{4}\) laminae longitudinalinis rurius loviter incurvum, apice vix capitatum. Stamina 30–40, laminam petalorum vix superantia; filamenta inaequalia, longiora 7–9 mm. breviora 5–6 mm. longa, e basi modice dilatata in partem superiorum angustissime linearem angustata; antherae conformes, oblongae, 2–2.5 mm. longae. Parastemones oblongi, apice acute apiculati, subbroadulus, 5–6 mm. longi, sub-persistentes. Pistilla 5–6, erecta v. subpatula, 10–13 mm. longa; ovaria cylindrica patentim pubescentia, in stylum gradatim v. subabrumpre attenuata; styli subulati ovario vix v. multum longiores, apico ad ultimum recurvi.

Folliculi 5–6 chartacei, subcylindrici et apicem versus paullulum attenuati, in stylum filiformem 5–6 mm. longum oblique attenuati, tenrriide sed conspicue crebresque reticulato-nervosis, subtubari, sine stylo circiter 2 cm. longi, aut parallelu aut saepissimo a medio recurvi et apice lato divergentes.

Semina numerosa, oblonga, sectione transversa subtriangularia dorso leviter curvata ventre carinata, testa nigra v. subbrunnea nitida laevi.

Folia et foliola A. vulgaris pectorumque subsumilia, sed interdum omnino sunt Aquilegiasa pyrenaicae.

XIV. Aquilegia Ottonis' Orph. (Aquilegia Ottonis, Orphanides in Boiss. Diagn. ser. II. No. 1 pag. 14 et 15; Aquilegia Amaliam Helden-
...
A. vulgāris' Lin.

b. Foliīculi 12–15 mm. longi. Foliūm caulisūnum inīsum saeπissimē foliīs basilarībus dissimilē. Foliola media fol. 12–20 mm. longa.

A. Bertolonii' Schott.

b. Stamina quam lamina 2–11 mm. breviora.
      a. Pistillā 5. Folliculi 12–15 mm. longi subcylindri. (Sepala 24–30 mm. longa, apicē acutā v. acuminatā. Flores caeruleī.)

A. glandulosā' Fischer.

b. Crenae mediac fol. bas. breviter linearī-oblongi. Folia cauliνa inīferiō basilarībus subconformībus, laciniīs vero saeπissimē magis linearībus. (Sepala saeπissimē 32–45 raro 27 mm. longa. Flores subconcolorēs. Folliculi 24–30 mm. longi.)

A. alpīna' Lin.

B. Calcaria $\frac{1}{4}$–$\frac{1}{5}$ lamīnēs longitudinēc.
   a. Stamina petalorum limbo 2–11 mm. breviora.

A. glandulosā' Fischer.


A. vulgāris' Lin. Bernardi' Gren.

b. Stamina limbum fere attingentia v. superantia.
   a. Petalorum lamīna apicē rotundato-truncatō v. plane truncatō.

A. nivalis' Falc.


A. Moorcroftiana' fragrans'.


A. pubiflora' Wall.
b. Petalorum lamina apice rotundata.
   A. pubiflora' Wall.

B. Calcaria reeta vel leviter incurva neque uncinata.
   A. Petalorum lamina fere 6 mm. longa. Calcar lamina plus duplo longius.
   (Stirps glanduloso-pubescentis pluriflora foliosa.)
   A. grata' Maly.

33. Lamina 9–45 mm. longa. Calcar laminae subaequilongum v. sesqui-
    longum, rarius lamina fere duplo brevis, rarissime duplo longius.
   a. Stamina limbo 2–6 mm. breviora. Flores caerulei.
   b. Petala apice saepissime rotundata. Sepala 14–27 mm. longa. Foli-
      culi subcylindrici, 8–15 mm. longi.
   a. Folliolum medium foliorum basilairum bitemnorum triangulariter
      cuneato-ovaturn v. cuneato-deltoidum, latitudine ½–⅓ longi-
      tudinis. Foliola distantia v. approximata. Caulis petiolii petio-
      luli saepius hirti v. pubescentes.
   A. viscosa' Gonan.
   β. Folliolum medium fol. bas. reniforme v. late rhomboen, latitudine
      (¼) ⅓–⅔ longitudinis. Foliola sese attingentia v. saepius sese
      obtingentia.
   A. pyrenaica' DC.

b. Petala apice rotundato-truncata. Sepala 32–45 mm. longa. Folioli
   e basi ovoidea attenuati 25–30 mm longi.
   A. alpina' Linn.

b. Stamina petalorum limbum fere attingentia v. superantia. Flores haud
   rare discolors, sepala saepse albida v. straminea v. violacea.
   a. Petalorum lamina apice rotundata.
   b. Flores concoloros. (Semina minutissime punctulata, fere laevia).
   aa. Sepala oblongo-lanceolata (15–20 mm. longa) petalique colore
      lacteo.
   A. lactiflora' Kar. Kir.

ββ. Sepala ovato-lanceolata rarissime ovata (12–23 mm. longa).
   Flores purpurei v. luridi.
   A. pubiflora' Wall.
   β. Flores discolors, sepala ac calcaribus violaceo-caeruleis, petalis
      albidis. Semina granulata.
   A. Ottonis' Amallic' Heldr.

b. Petalorum lamina rotundato-truncata,
   a. Semina granulata. (Caulis 35–70 cm. alt., foliis bas. bitemnoris,
      sepalis calcaribusque lacte caeruleis, lamina pet. albida).
   A. Ottonis' typica' Orph.

β. Semina microscopice punctulata, fere laevia.
   aa. Latitudo foliorum terminalis fol. bas. ½–⅔ longitudinis. Folia
      basilaria vix unquam simpliciter ternata.
   αα. Flores saepius 3–9. Sepala apice cuneato-acumina-
      nata. Calcaria subulata. Pet. lamina apice rotundato-
      truncata.
   aα. Flores caeruleo-violaces, concoloros.
   A. vulgaris Lin. recticornu P. B.'

ββ. Flores concoloros albidis v. straminei, v. discolors sepalis
   dilute violaces petalis ochroleucis v. caeruleis v. pur-
   pureis.
   A. Moorcroftiana' Wall.
Aquilegia autem inter Ranunculacearum genera recentior videtur esse. Quae sententia non solum insigni illa mutabilitate formarum atque summa omnium inconstantia notarum quibus rerum herbariarum periti ad species discernendas uti consuerunt, sed etiam subspecierum per regiones boreales orbis terrarum distributione comprobatur. Nam varietate varia Aquilegiae vulgaris typicae excepta, nulla subspecies vel varietas montosis Asiae communis est cum regionibus Europae occidentalis, atque una tantum species, A. glandulosa, non solum in inguis Sibiriae sed etiam in montibus transsilvaniciis nascitur. Aquilegia quidem atrata in saltibus thianshaniciis gigni dicitur, sed veri similis est stirpem illam in varietate Karelini Aquilegiae vulgaris adnemrandam esse. Neque dubitandum est quin stirpes illae himalaicae, quae morphologicae ab A. pyrenaicae et A. alpinae nullo modo differt, varietates existimandae sint Aquilegiae nivalis et Moorcroftianae', nec proxime connexae cum formis illis in Alpibus et monte pyrenaeaco natis.

Atque propter artissimam omnium Aquilegiam cognationem vix difficile esse dixeris historiam generis vestigare. Et certum quidem est nectariae formae illius priscae, ex qua omnes species Aquilegiae ortae sunt, ecalcarata fuisse, cum non solum flores monstrosas A. vulgaris ecalcaratae in hortis nasii videamus, sed etiam, quod maximis argumentis est, species una rite ecalcarata a Potanino ex Kansa allata sit. Sed inter stirpes generi Aquilegiae propinquas vix uullae sunt quae tam insignem Aquilegiae ecalcaratae vel Aquilegiae brevistylique similitudinem prae se ferant quam Isopyri species omnium asiaticarum et americarum. Et petala gibba Aquilegiae ecalcaratae petalis quarundam formarum Isopyri microphylli et grandiflori similima, sed duplo vel triplo maiora; haec interdum a vera basi aperta minimeque bilabiata, obovolta-oblonga, dorso vix minus gibba quam petala A. ecalcaratae, apice retusa v. emarginata, nervis interdum ramosis. Et quamquam nectaria Aquilegiae brevistylique, quae statuor foliorumque figura Isopyro biterunato quam proxime accedit, ecalcarata sunt, eorum laminae haud raro moro Isopyri grandiflori v. anemonoidis apice sunt emarginatae. Carpella autem A. brevistylique interdum glabra sunt et nucleus ovulorum binis integumentis vestitus, uti sunt in grege Isopyrorum.
Quarum rerum considerationem sequentibus nobis licitum concessumque sit speciem illam antiquam, cui Aquilegiam cascam nomen dicere licet, quasi construere atque aedificare. Stirps erat altitudine mediocris, foliis biternatis, floribus parvulis, sepalis quinque, nectaris subconcavis gibberis apice emarginatis, filamentis staminis intimorum lanceolatis antheris parvis terminatis, carpellis quinque glabras, semi-nibus laevibus. Hanc speciem terra genuit illa, qua Asia et America olim juncta erant. Ex ea nata sunt species illae priscæ asiaticæ atque americanæ: primum Aquilegia ecalcarata, tum, gibbere in calcar producto, Aquilegia parviflora et Aquilegia brevistyila. Cum autem initio huæ aevi planitives Sibiriae et Europae septentrionalis e mari glaciali emersissent et caelum mitius fieret, species illae priscæ primum varietates tres ediderunt: unam carpellis glabris (A. sibiricum), alteram (A. viridiflorum), Aquilegiae parviflorae proximam, sepalis vix praeter nectaria eminentibus sed carpellis hirtis, tertiam sepalis petalisque valde variabilibus, carpellis autem semper hirtis. Tertia haec species paret fuit duarum gregum, quarum una, sepalis lanceolatis erecto-patulis alabastris subcilindricis, regionum illarum incola diebat quæ a mari gobiensi ad orientem solem spectabant; altera autem non solum per regiones Asiae borealis ac centralis, sed etiam per Europam totam usque ad montem Atlantem late diffundebatur. Mirifica vero eius facultas ad varias conditions caeli loci insectorumque se accommodandi. Nam flores mediocres stirpium in locis silvaticis demissionibus ortarum in montibus altioribus saepe maximi atque speciosissimis evadunt, ut facilis apes papilionesve procul ad se alliciant. In locis humidioribus autem caules petiolis foliolaque saepe magis villosa vel hirta, atque in stillicidiis rupestribus conspicue glanduloso-pilosa.

Ab Aquilegia autem vulgari mutabilitate nequaquam superata est grex illæ quæa, orta, ut videtur, in Asia orientali, per Alashkam et Montes saxosos diffusa usque ad mare atlanticum et in American centralem pervenit.

Vix dubitandum esse opinamur quin Aquilegia canadensis origioeae trahet a parente varietatis illæ Aquilegiae formosae cujus imaginem Planchon*) in tabula nomine Aquilegiae arcticae depinxit; verisimile autem est Aquilegiam arcticam, quae vix a varietate kamtschatica a Fischero descripta calcaribus brevioribus videtur differe, profectam esse a forma illæ priscæ Asiae orientalis, quæ, immigrans in regions mandshuricas et sinenses in Aquilegiam oxysepalam commutata est. Nam utrum stirps illa, cui Aquilegiam hybridam Sims dixit nomen, hibrïda fuerit an species vera nescio; stirpes vero, quas Ledebour scribit et semi-

* Flore des Serres fig. 795.
nibus davuricis in horto dorpatori sensis esse, vix dixeris hibridas fusisse Aquilegiae vulgaris et Aquilegiae canadensis. Folia antem et alabastri figura et sepalorum directio et color floris, uti spectcta sunt in tabula Simii, omnino sunt Aquilegiae oxysepala, neque similitudo Aquilegiae hybridae cum Aquilegia arctica et A. canadensi minus insignis.

At vero quanta nectariorum est mutabiltas in Aquilegia formosa! Nam varietas arctica, in tabula picta a Planchon lineis descripta et a Bougard in insula Sitcha lecta, non solum sensim sensimque in Aquilegiam truncateam, varietatem eximiam, transit, sed calcaria stirpium in horto kewensi cultarum graeillime evadebant atque calcaribus Aquilegiae caeruleae simillima. At Ledebour in annotatione ad Aquilegiam formosam discrimen huius speciei et Aquilegiae canadensis partim in longitudine calcaris cum laminam comparata ponit; dicit enim de A. formosa:—'calcaribus rectis lamina truncate quadruplo longioribus genitalia subaequantibus, sepalis ovato-lanceolatis patentissimis genitalia calcaria-que superantibus,' et de A. canadensi:—'calcaribus rectis lamina truncate duplo longioribus, genitalia subaequantibus, sepalis ovatis calcaribus genitalibusque brevioribus, stylis demum exsertis.' Vidimus tamen specimin A. canadensis var. typicae calcaribus lamina quintuplo longioribus et sepalis florum apertorvm androecio sublongioribus.

Atque formae illae cultae, quae cum stirpibus kantsaticis quoad calcaris longitudinem cum laminae mensura comparata comparata congruere videntur, ab Aquilegia chrysantha non distinctae nisi notis, ut videtur, vilibus. De staminibus Aquilegiae caeruleae ante diximus. Mensura autem calcaris cum limbo nectariorum comparata vehementer variat; laminae enim nunc vix vicesima pars calcaris nunc calcare ferme sesqui longior. Forma quaque limbi petalorum vix ad species discernendae apta; nam in exemplaribus in horto kewensi cultis lamina a medio versus apicem attenuata est, quod vidimus etiam in Aquilegia truncate; in varietate arctica autem Planchonii et in varietate typica Fischeri nectariorum lamina est apice truncate. Aquilegiae igitur americanarum idem spectaculum praebeat atque Aquilegiae asiaticae et europaeae: omnes enim partes, quae quidem ad praegnationem ope insectorum factam aptae sint, eximie mutabiles esse, praesertim cum pollen etiam sine adiumentis externis et adventicis in stigmata eiusdem floris pervenire potest. At vero cum meminimus Aquilegiam arcticam, formosam Fischeri, truncateam et candem speciem pertinere atque stirps illa in tabula 6552 Bot. Mag. depicta, non possimus non concludere Aquilegiam caeruleam et chrysantham quoque ad candem gregem esse redigendas.

* Vide etiam Bot. Mag. tab. 6552.
† Ledebour, Flora rossica vol. I.
Discrimen autem Aquilegiae Skinneri et A. canadensis in magnitudine florem positum est. Sepala vero A. canadensis typicae nunc vix 12 mm, nunc fere 24 mm longa, ac magnitudinem florum notam demonstravimus esse maxime dubiam in Aquilegiis himalaicis. Quapropter credimus fore ut formas medias inter A. canadensem et A. Skinneri in Mexico boreali inveniantur.

Insigne unum et solum quod, praeter indumentum carpellorum, magis constare reperimus in cognitione Aquilegiae vulgaris est directio sepalorum; nam cum in plerisque subspecificibus sepala patentia vel patentissima sint, in Aquilegia oxysepala sepalae saepissime erectopatula reperiuntur, vix unquam subpatentia. Non est hoc tamen semper signum certum speciei bonae, nam sepalae A. canadensis typicae interdum magis patent quam solent in stirpibus plurimis, neque sunt, ut videtur, semper patentissima in Aquilegia chrysantha. Quodsi hanc notam putemus ad species internoscendas non satis habere facultatis, ac si reliquorum inconstantiam signorum in mente agitemus, harum rerum cogitatione coactis nobis, quamvis invitis, concedendum esse videtur, formas omnes americanas ad duo species referendas esse: unam, Aquilegiam brevistyram, quae vinculis propinquitatis maxime cum Aquilegiae sibirica coniuncta est, alteram quae, magis cognata Aquilegiae oxysepala, Aquilegiam formosam, truncatam, caeruleam, chrysanham, flavescentem, canadensem, Skinneri amplexitudinem. Hac sententia perducti Aquilegias americanas hoc modo disponendas esse existimamus.

(1). A. brevistyra Hook.

(2). A. canadensis Lin.
   subsp. I. A. formosa' Fischer.
   subsp. II. A. caerulea' James.
   subsp. III. A. flavescens' Wats.
   subsp. IV. A. canadensis typica Lin.
   subsp. V. A. Skinneri' Hook.

Si vero directioni sepalorum maiorem ad species discernendas vim tribuamus, formas americanas hoc modo disponere licuerit.

(1). A. brevistyra Hook.
   var. a. vera, carpellis pubescentibus.
   var. b. leiocarpa P. B., carpellis glaberrimis. Montes saxosi.

(2). A. formosa Fischer.
   Subsp. I. vera.
   var. a. arctica Planch., nectariorum lamina truncata, calcaribus subinfundibuliformibus lamina sesqui v. subduplo longioribus.
var. \( \beta \) kamtschatica \( P. \ B. \), lamina truncata, calcaribus lamina subquadruplo longioribus.

var. \( \gamma \) truncata \( \text{Fisch.} \), lamina truncata v. apicem versus obtusa calcaribus conicis vel crasse subulatis multo breviore.

var. \( \delta \) saxicola \( P. \ B. \), lamina rotundato-ovata apice obtusa calcaribus subulatis breviore.

Subsp. \( \text{II. caerulea} \ James. \)

var. \( \alpha \) macrantha \( \text{Hook.,} \) floribus albidis v. plus minus caeruleis v. ochraceis.

var. \( \beta \) chrysantha \( A. \ Gray, \) floribus aureis.

(3.) \( A. \ flavescens \) \( \text{Wats.} \)

(4.) \( A. \ canadensis. \)

Subsp. \( \text{I. typica.} \)

var. \( \alpha \) vera, sepalis 10–24 mm. longis, calcaribus lamina duplo v. quintuplo longioribus elongato-subinfundibuliformibus.

var \( \beta \) Fendleri, sepalis fere 9 mm. longis, calcaribus elongatis gracilibus.

Subsp. \( \text{II. Skinneri} \ Hook. \)

Aquilegiam Skinneri vero, dum formae mediae inter hanc formam et \( A. \ canadensem \) desunt, speciem propriam sumere licebit.

Adicimus tabellam analyticam ad species subspeciesque americanas determinandas.


\( A. \ brevistyla \) \( \text{Hook.} \)

II. Calcaria aut elongato-infundibuliformia lamina paullo v. permulto longiora recta v. leviter incurva aut gracillimo subulata aut conica. Stamina saepeius ultra limbum pet cuincentia vel, si limbo breviora, sepala 2 cm. longa v. longiora. Carpella hirta.

A. Sepala patentia v. patentissima.

A. Calcaria gracillimo subulata.

a. Filamenta in columnam subcylindricam sociata, stamina conspicue cxserta. Flores aurei v. calcaria sepalaque plus minus lateritia v. rubra.

\( A. \ formosa \) \( \text{Fisch., subsp. vera, ex parte.} \)

b. Filamenta plus minus divergentes, haud raro in capitulum subglaucosum congesta, v. si subparallela, stamina pet. lamina breviora v. eam fere acquantia. Petalorum lamina apice truncata. Flores albi, ochroleuci, caerulei, aurici. (Calcaria 25–70 mm. longa.)

\( A. \ caerulea \) \( \text{James.} \)

B. Calcaria elongato-infundibuliformia. Columna staminea cylindrica petala multo superans.
1892. ] P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. 321

   A. formosa Fisch. subsp. vera ex parte.

b. Calcar lamina vix longius. Flores flavi. (Sepala 12–18 mm. longa.)
   A. flavescens, Wats.

B. Sepala erecta, erecto-patula v. vix patentia. 
   A. Calcar lamina vix longius. Flores flavi. (Sepala 12–18 mm. longa.)
   A. flavescens, Wats.

B. Sepala erecta, erecto-patula v. vix patentia.
   A. calcaria septulata v. vix pernitolto longius.

Nunc progrediamur ad species, quas quidem accipiamus, rite de-
finiendas.

Ne tamen nimia nominum ac synonymorum stirpium americanarum
confusio exstiterit, Aquilegiam formosam et flavescentem ab Aquilegia
canadensi sciungemus, quae res necessitatem nobis affert, si quidem
nobismet ipsis velimus constare, Aquilegiae oxysepalae ab Aquilegia
vulgari separandae.

I. Aquilegia ecalcarata Maxim.,
   sepalis subpatentibus 1 v. fere 1•5 cm. longis, nectaris gibbis
   nec calcaratis, lamina apice complanata fere ¾ sepalorum longitu-
dine, carpellis hirtis. (Vix ab A. parviflora separanda.)

II. Aquilegia parviflora Ledebour,
   sepalis patentibus 1–1•4 cm. longis, nectaris breviter calcaratis,
   lamina apice obtusa concava sepalis subduplo breviore, carpellis
   hirtis.

III. Aquilegia viridiflora Pallas,
   sepalis patentibus v. patulis (virescentibus) 10–18 mm. longis,
   nectariorum lamina subcomplanata subbrevioribus v. fere ¾ eius
   longitudine, calcaribus rectis v. apice incurvis, carpellis hirtis.

IV. Aquilegia brevistyila Hooker,
   sepalis patentibus 12–15 cm. longis, nectariorum lamina apice
   haud concava sepalis subduplo breviore, calcaribus crasse subulatis
   modice incurvis fere laminae longitudine, carpellis glaberrimis v.
   pubescentibus.

V. Aquilegia sibirica Lam.,
   sepalis patentibus v. patentissimis 13–25 mm. longis, nectarii-
  orum lamina apice non concava §–¾ sepalorum longitudine, calcari-
   bus subulatis apice hamatis, carpellis glaberrimis v. ad suturam
   ventrale minite puberulis.

VI. Aquilegia vulgaris Lin.,
   sepalis patentibus v. patentissimis nectariorum lamina saeppissi-
me manifesto longioribus, alabastris (calcaribus neglectis) ovoideis v. ellipsoideis, nectariorum lamina apice non concava calcaribus rectis v. uncinatis forma varia, carpellis hirtis.

VII. Aquilegia oxysepala Trautv.,

sepalis erecto-patulis, nectariorum calcaribus hamatis (vix unquam rectis) subulatis lamina sepalis manifesto breviore sublongioribus, carpellis hirtis.

VIII. Aquilegia canadensis Lin.,

sepalis erectis v. erecto-patulis 9–25 mm. longis, nectariorum lamina longioribus, calcaribus lamina duplo v. quintuplo longioribus elongato-subinfundibuliformibus v. gracilibus, carpellis hirtis.

IX. Aquilegia flavescens Wats.,

sepalis plus minus reflexis nectariorum lamina paullo longioribus, calcaribus lamina vix longioribus elongato-subinfundibuliformibus subincurvis, (floribus flavis), carpellis hirtis.

X. Aquilegia formosa Fisch.,

sepalis patentissimis v. subreflexis rarius patentibus nectariorum lamina manifesto longioribus, calcaribus aut crassiusculae conicis lamina multo longioribus, aut elongato-subinfundibuliformibus lamina sesqui v. subduplo longioribus aut gracillime subulatis rectis v. modice incurvis, carpellis hirtis.

Aquilegia vero volubilis Maaack mihi plane ignota.

Cognitiones autem specierum generis Aquilegiae in tabula nostra prima monstrare conati sumus; in tabula secunda affinitates gregis Aquilegiae vulgaris exibentur; in tertia denique propinquitates formarum americanarum indicavimus.

Atque ut in rerum, de quibus quaesierimus, repetitione per capita decurramus, haec nos existimamus demonstravisse:—

(1) indumentum caulis et foliorum ad species generis Aquilegiae discernendas non usui esse;

(2) folia basilaria ac caulina quoad divisiones foliolorumque figuram et magnitudinem ita variabilia esse ut ad species seiungendas non valcant, quod quidem saepe accidit in generibus, quae constant ex stirpibus, quorum facies sunt composita;

(3) partes eas stirpium, quae in praegnatione ope insectorum facta auxilio sint, saepe mutabilitate maxima affectas esse, ut notae ab iis sumptae, uti magnitudo colorque florum, nectariorum forma, mensurae comparatae nectarii ac staminum atque carpellorum, directio partis styli stigmatosae, haud raro dubiae sint minimeque certae;

(4) omnes Aquilegiarum artissima naturae colligatione consociatas esse, quod efficiat ut formae hibridae quam facillime ex formis diversis procreentur, quae res notissima est hortulanis;
(5) stirpes omnino similes non solum ex eadem forma sed etiam ex diversis in locis longinquus atque disiunctis nasci posse, sicuti: A. glandulosa ex varietate quadam Aquilegiae vulgaris in montuosis Sibiriae ac Transsilvaniae; aut A. pyrenaica ex A. Bertolonii in monte pyreneae et ex A. nivali in terra gilgitensi; vel A. iucunda, ut videtur, ex A. vulgaris in Sibiria et ex A. nivali in Kashmiria; vel A. alpina ex A. Bertolonii vel e varietate migricanti Aquilegiae vulgaris in Alpibus et montibus appenninis, et ex A. Moorcroftiana suaveolenti in Himalaya centrali;

(6) varietatem eandem, cum in locis diversissimis orta sit, in uno loco saepius stabilirem esse quam in reliquis, sicut Aquilegia pyrenaica satis constat in Pyrenaes, sed maxime fluxa est in montuosis altissimis Himalayaes occidentalis;

(7) verisimile esse eandem formam interdum in locis diversissimis inveniri quod varietas recentior in figuram speciei parentis translata sit (atavismus), sicuti stirpes indicae Aquilegiae vulgaris verae ex Aquilegia pubiflora natae videntur esse.

EXPLICATIO FIGURARUM TABULAE SEXTAE.

4–8. Isopyrum microphyllum, 3, Himalaya bor. occ.
10. Aquilegia parviflora, Sibiria.
11. Isopyrum grandiflorum, 3, Vallis Kurrum.
12. A. ecalcarata, 4, Kansu.
Figurae 13–74 magnitudine propria descriptae sunt.
13–18, 20, 21, 21* A. nivalis' paradoxa'', Gilgit, Kashmir, Tibetia occ.
19. A. nivalis' saccocentra''.
27. A. alpina', Mont Cenis.
28. eadem, Helvetia.
29. eadem, Mons appenninus. Folia caulina A. alpinae typicae.
30. eadem, himalaica'', Garhwal.
31. A. glandulosa' typica Fischeri, Sibiria.
32. A. glandulosa, Sibiria.
33. A. Moorcroftiana' suaveolens'', Lahul.
34. eadem, Vallis fium. Chenab.
35. A. Moorcroftiana' kunaorensis'', Kashmir.
36. eadem, Gilgit, Ladakh.
37, 38. eadem, Kashmir.
40–42. eadem, Val Sassina.
43. A. viridiflora, Thian Shan.
44. eadem, Mongolia.
45–50. A pubiflora'.

1892.]

P. Brühl—De Ranunculaceis Indicis Disputationes. 323

51. A. vulgaris' eynensis", Valle' d' Eynes.
52. A. vulgaris' Karelini", Vallis Nila.
53. A. vulgaris' recticornu", Bavaria.
54. A. pyrenaica', Montes pyr. occ.
55. codem, Herb. Forestier, Mons. pyr.
56–58. A. Moorcroftiana' suaveolens", Ladakh.
59–61. A. Moorcroftiana' kunaorensis"", Gilgit.
62. codem, Ladakh, codem ac 35.
63. A. pubiflora', Silva Mashobra, codem ac 45.
64. codem, Vallis Kurrum.
65. codem, Simla.
66. codem, Him. occ.
67, 68. codem, Him. pentapotam., ex codem flore; codem ac 50.
69. codem, Simla.
70. codem, ex codem loco atque 67.
71. Carpella A. pubiflorae'.
72. Carpella A. kunaorensis".
73. Carpella A. nivalis'.
74. Apex parastemonis A. Karelini".
75. Parastemones A. pubiflorae'.
76. iidem, aucti.
77. Parastemones A. Moorcroftiana', aucti.
or Banpar distinct tribes are in the "Zu" split. RACES.
"Ru sa" was founded some 200 years ago, by the Houro (crop-haired) Khel, from Ru Na (Roo or Banpara).

A peculiarity of the 45 or 50 villages, indirectly offshoots of "Chang ru" (now 10 or 12 distinct tribes of head hunters, often at feud) is, that the central posts of the houses project thru the ridge and are lowered as they decay below. The houses are irregularly placed amid Bread-fruit trees and jungle, and if attacked there is thus instant cover. There were 8 generations in Chang ru, ere "Ru" split off, and founded Ru Na, in which, since then, there have been 12 generations, say 20.30 yrs. each.

COMMUNAL BARRACKS OF PRIMITIVE RACES

S. E. Paul.
Platform Burial.
Naga "Ruktua."

Formosa, Borneo, Papua, Solomon Is., and Aru Is., Marquesas, pts. of Africa & Australia, often as a canoe on posts.

$\frac{2}{3}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$ size.

Jews harp Naga New Britain, Phillipines, &c.

Naga Tung Kung.
Canoe Drum, can be heard at 8 & 10 miles. Tavaka of New Hebrides. Lali of Fiji.

S. E Peal.

RACES.
Pile dwellings. Indo-Mongols.

Naga Pah. 200' by 30'.
Skull & Guard house, Bachelors' barracks, &c.

Hide "Cuirassess."
Nias. Sumatra.
Naga "Kyep."

Double Cylinder bellows.
Asam, to the Anong or Lutse.
Sumatra, Java, Phillipines, Madagascar.

Discs of wood on posts of granaries to keep out rats & mice.
Asam, Formosa, Papua, New Britain, &c.

Bamboo pricked to Tree stem as a ladder.

Formosa, Borneo, Papua, Solomon Is. and Aru Is., Marquesas, pts. of Africa & Australis, often as a canoe on posts.

Jews harp Nagä New Britain, Phillipines, &c.

Naga Tung Kung.
Canoe Drum, can be heard at 8 & 10 miles.
Tavaka of New Hebrides. Lali of Fiji.

COMMUNAL BARRACKS OF PRIMITIVE RACES.
Figuras Inreis
descrispsit P. Brühl.  
AQUILEGIA.